

Pali Text Society.

THE

MAHĀ-BODHI-VAMSA.



EDITED BY

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

Bpa 6.
Mah/str

LONDON:

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY,

BY HENRY FROWDE,

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1891.

92/07
D 5797

CENTRAL ARCHAEOLOGICAL
LIBRARY, NEW DELHI.

Acc. No. 91.88.....

Date...../..8.57.....

Call No. B Pa 6.....

Mah/str

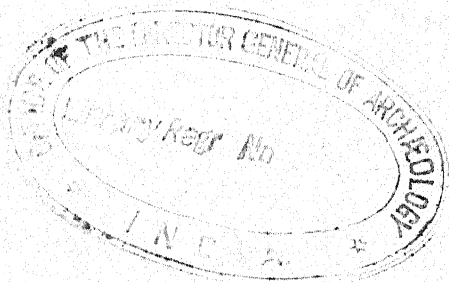
To .

ERNEST RENAN

THESE PAGES ARE DEDICATED

IN TOKEN OF

THE DEEPEST GRATITUDE AND AFFECTION.



PREFACE.

THE MSS. upon which this edition is based are—

S₁, on paper, in the Sinhalese character, in possession of the Pāli Text Society;

S₂, on palm-leaves, in the same character and in the same possession. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

iminā puññakammena yāva buddho bhavām' ahañ
Mahosadho va ñāṇena Jotiseṭṭhiva bhoginā
Vessantaro va dānena hotu mayhām bhavābhaye
ekassatidharo nekasahassānam pi ganthato
ganthasatasahassam pi sutamattena dhāraye
atthavyañjanato cāpi sahasanayato pi ca
vasā sīhassa pakkhita yathā kañcanapāṭiyā
silālekhe va me niccañ sutañ sabbañ na nāsaye
sabbe sattā sukhappattā averā ca anāmayā
dīghāyukā aññam¹ aññam piyā pappontu nibbutiñ
siddhiñ.

and a short note in Sinhalese to the effect that the MS. was completed on the 28th April, 1887.

B, on palm-leaves, in the Burmese character, from the Royal Library at Mandalay, now in the Library of the India Office. At the end of this MS. is the following colophon :—

Mantalācalañ nissāya yo māpeti mahāpurañ
Indālayañ hasantañ va Jambūḍipassa sikharañ

¹ MS. aññammañ.

dhammañ carā tato raññā vaṃsānaṃ vaṃsamuttamā
 rājarājābhimaḥitā jīnacakkābhijotānā
 sūrinā yena laddhabbaṃ Dhammakyosū ti lañjanaṃ
 kavisiṃhena saddoghamahāvīpinacārīnā
 paṃuṭṭhenānulekhānaṃ vilekhādelamissako
 yo Bodhivaṃsābhimaṇo gandho so tena sādhuṇā
 yassa mūlaṃ tathā katvā mahussāhena sodhito
 tenānelakāyavaco so 'haṃ homi bhave bhave ti.

I have also employed, though I have not collated word
 for word, S₃, on palm-leaves, in the Sinhalese cha-
 racter, in the Library of the British Museum (Or.
 4139). This MS. ends with the words—

Mahābodhivaṃse niṭṭhito. Siddhir astu. Sivam astu.
 Subham astu.

It has been impossible to trace a genealogical connection
 between the MSS. The most that can be said is that the
 Sinhalese copies seem to point to the existence of two good
 MSS., while the Burmese copy may represent a third. I
 have followed in the main the tradition of S₁. B and S₂
 are often in agreement when they differ from S₁; but, on
 the other hand, their mutual differences are sufficiently
 numerous and important to exclude the hypothesis of
 their derivation from a common original. S₃ has occa-
 sionally furnished useful corrections, and it is allied to S₂
 more closely than to S₁. This last is the most carelessly
 written, and endlessly confuses *n* and *ṇ*, *n* and *t*, *u* and *ū*,
i and *ī*. Blunders of this sort have not been registered;
 but in all other cases I have been careful not to leave any-
 thing unrecorded that might possibly bear upon the pro-
 blem of the mutual relations of the MSS.; and this must
 be my excuse for having cumbered the pages with what
 may seem to many a needlessly full *apparatus criticus*.
 The general relation of the Burmese to the Sinhalese type
 has thus been sufficiently illustrated; but it may here be
 observed that more than half of the differences noted in

the Preface to the SumaṅgalaVilāsini (pp. xiii.-xvi.) are constant throughout the MSS. of the Bodhivaṃsa.

When more than two-thirds of the present text were already in the hands of the printer, I received a copy of Mr. Pedinnóruwe Sobhita's edition, printed in the Sinhalese character (at the Lakrivikirāṇa Press, 1890). The editor has accomplished his task with great care and accuracy; but as he appears only to have employed MSS. of the type of S₁, the book must be regarded not as a critical edition so much as a correct representation of one of the three versions, to which, as we have seen, our manuscript material seems to point.

The author has treated his subject with the freedom and the prolixity usual to Buddhist composers; and most of the events in the early history of Buddhism pass before us under the shadow of the Bo-tree. The round of incarnations through which Gotama passed before his final birth; his victorious struggle with Māra; his preaching and its results; the planting of the Bo-tree, and the establishment of the Bodhipūjā; the passing of Gotama into Nibbāna; the rise of heresy; the three great councils; the despatch of Mahinda and the rest on their respective missions; the arrival of Mahinda in Laṅkā, and the first triumphs of the new faith; and, finally, the arrival and establishment in Laṅkā of the Bo-tree itself. The author has borrowed largely from the sources, as well as from the actual text, of the Mahāvaṃsa; but there is abundant evidence that he employed other material as well. For instance, with regard to the attainment of arahat-ship by the beloved disciple, the Mahāvaṃsa says simply that this occurred "by a supreme effort" on his part—*katvāna viriyam samam*; while our text reproduces almost word for word the touching and beautiful story told by Buddhagosa in his Preface to the Samantapāsādikā. On the occasion of the first planting of the Bo-tree and the institution of the Bodhipūjā, Buddha relates the Kālingabodhi-jātaka; but the text of the story is widely different from that published by Fausbøll, and contains, among other peculiarities, a long

description of the miraculous splendour and power of the *dibbacakka* and the seven jewels of the *cakkavatti*. Further, the chapters relating to the three councils, and the rehearsal of the law, are closely parallel, not only to Buddhagosa's account in the Introduction to the *Sumaṅgalavilāsinī*, but also to that in the *Saddhammasaṅgaha*; while the latter text presents yet another point of agreement with the *Bodhivaṃsa* in describing Mahinda's adventures after his arrival in Laṅkā in almost the same words as the *Samantapāsādikā*.

With regard to the authorship of the *Bodhivaṃsa*, the book itself tells us nothing. We learn only that the Pāli text is a translation of a Sinhalese original. The *Gandhavaṃsa* is not more explicit. It mentions the *Bodhivaṃsa*, it is true, but in a group of five works assigned vaguely to unnamed authors, thus :—

Dipavaṃso Bodhivaṃso Cullavaṃso Mahāvaṃso Paṭi-sambhidāmaggaṭṭhakathāya gaṇḍhi ceti ime pañca gandhā ācariyehi viṣuṃ viṣuṃ katā (p. 61).

It is clear, however, from the general arrangement of the *Gandhavaṃsa* that the authors in question must be included among the Sinhalese ācariyas enumerated on pp. 66, 67. Among these we find Upatissa, whose appearance is difficult to account for on the plan of the book, in that no work has previously been assigned to him. However, according to the *Sāsanavaṃsadīpa*, 1262—

Upatissamahāthero Māgadhāya niruttiyā
Bodhivaṃsam akā dhīro dhīrehi abhivaṇṇiyam—

Upatissa was the author of the *Bodhivaṃsa*; and that this is the acknowledged tradition is clear from Mr. Sobhita's Preface, which, as it treats the question of authorship and date in some detail, I shall here transcribe, as follows :—

Mahābodhivaṃso nāmāyaṃ pasattha Māgadhi kagantho
abhisambodhikathā dībarasakathā saṅkalito — sakalavimala-

sāmaññaguṇaḡaṇābharaṇapatimaṇḍitena suvisuddhasuḡa-
tasāsanaabhāradhārinā Dāṭhānāḡamahātherenajjhesitena
satā vipulavisuddhasilādiguṇaratana ratanākārāyaṇānena
samantasatthapārāvārapāragatena teṇṇakābharaṇabhūtena
Upatissattheravarena viracito.

So 'yaṇi neva tassa paṭibhāya vā lokiyetiḡānugatāya
kathāya vā pabandhito — atha kho “jinasāsanaabharaṇa-
bhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi Laṇkāyāsinaṇ atthāya Siḡala-
bhāsāya ṭhapitaṇ ” Mahābodhivaṇsaṇ sakaladesavāsinaṇ
subodhaṇ kurumānena tassa Bhagavato “desanāvacaṇa-
mālānukūlāya ” nissesaṇattānaṇ mūlabhāsābhūṭāya Māḡa-
dhābhiddhānāya bhāsāya parivattentena viracito — ke pana
te pubbācariyasihā yehāyaṇ vaṇiso Siḡalabhāsāya ṭhapito—
tatiyaṇḡitikaṇakena Moggaliputtatissābhiddhānena catu-
paṭisaṇbhidenā tevijjena mahākhiṇāsavatttherena imasmiṇ
Laṇkādiṇe Dasabalasāsanaḡotanaṭṭhaṇ pahitā Mahamaḡhiṇ-
dādayo khīṇāsavatttherā—teḡikathaṇ dhārito ṇḡḡitiparam-
pārāyāḡatavācaṇāṇaggagahaṇena atthakathā viya dhārito
—tasmā Sugatāḡamakathā yevāyaṇ na bāhirā ti veditabbā
ḡarukāṭabbā dhāretabbā ca.

Ayaṇ ca Māḡadhikaracaṇā ācariyaBuddhaghosaṭtherassa
Siḡalatthakathāparivattanaṇasadiṇ—so 'yaṇi Upatissatthero
vuddhajaṇaṇaṇ aṇugacchanto Buddhaghosaṇcariyādayo aṇu-
gato — ayaṇi ḡi racaṇā Samantaṇpāsādikādiatthakathā-
kālassa accāsaṇnakāle katā viya khāyati—imasmiṇ pana
Mahābodhivaṇse Buddhassa Bhagavato tiṇṇakapariyā-
pannā dhammā nayaṇmukhavaṇeḡatā—tasmā pūjaṇiyena
ḡarūṇācariyena imassa paṇikathānukūle paḡe ḡahetvā
uttāṇikaṇontena vibhajaṇtena Dhammapadipikā nāṇena
sogaṇe paṇādentena mahāraḡo ḡanthaḡo kato — apaṇā pi
imassa ḡaṇṭhipadatthadīpaṇi taṇi ṇaṇakāle katā vattati —
apaṇabhāḡe vimalaṇuṇindadhammaḡyākaraṇāḡipariṇṇa-
paṇiṇāsāḡareṇa silāḡinekaḡuṇaḡaṇābharaṇavibhūsitena
Saṇḡāmaṇmūlamaḡāthereṇāyaṇi Mahābodhivaṇso Māḡa-
dhikāya bhāsāya akovidānaṇi sukhaggahaṇadhāraṇatthāya
punaṇ api ṇaḡbhāsāya paṇivattito — tato pi apaṇabhāḡe ito
sāṇirekaṇassaṇatato pubbe SiṇiVirapaṇakkaṇaṇaṇindaṇsī-
haraṇiṇo kāle piṇḡapāṇikaṇaṇaṇkaṇasaṇḡhaṇājena budha-

janasikhāmaṇibhūtena Bodhisattacaritena Sugataputte-
nāyaṃ padānupadikavyākhyānayaṃ Madhuratthappa-
kāsinīṃ nāma vaṇṇanaṃ karontena sakabhāsāya parivattito
— etehi ganthehi anugantvā katehi bahudhā imassa gan-
thassa Sihalānaṃ atthāvaḥatā sammā viññāyati — ayaṃ
hi gantho aññesu Māgadhikaganthesu alabbhānīyehi
dighasamāsapadehi sameto hoti — tathā pi aññesam
ācariyānaṃ racanāsu viya saralopasandhibāhullaṃ
Upatissācariyena agarukataṃ viya dissati.

Ayam atimadhuragambhīraMāgadhikaracanaṃ iti Lāṅka-
dīpikēhi ācariyehi garukato tath' eva uddesādisu upayutto
vattati pi tesu tesu janapadesu tāsu tāsu ācariyaparamparāsu
paṭilikhantehi lekhakehi likhitesu potthakesu yattha
katthaci visadisapāṭhavasena c' eva anucitapāṭhayanena
ca imassa visadisatā pi viruddhapāṭhataṃ pi dissanti — tasmā
tāni parisodhetvā pāṭhakānaṃ dātukāmena Gāḷupuravāsinaṃ
Jayatilakagunaratanaḥbhidhānena vinicchayādhikāriman-
tinā ajjhesitena mayā vijjodayaparivenādhīpatissa
SiriSumanāgalābhīdhānassa padhānasāṅghanāyakatthera-
varassa antevāsikasissabhūtena Sobhitābhīdhānena bhik-
khunā tassācariyassa c' eva Baṭuvantudāve Devarakkhitā-
bhīdhānassa sudhāsassa ca upadese tathā tesam sāhāyena
saṃsodhetvā muddāpanatthāya dinno 'yaṃ gantho.

Evam esā suddhi parissamena katā pi yattha katthaci
pamādaḥbhamaḍdivasena jātā ye keci byañjanadosā atirittā
pi bhāveyyuṃ saṃsodhentu te anukampaṃ upādāya
paṇḍitā ti.

ye 'nussaranti Sugataṃ satataṃ visuddhaṃ
te muttim enti bhayato vīdhaṃ ca dukkhā,
lābhāya tassa sugaṇassa nisinnakāle
rukkho mahopakarāṇo py abhipūjanīyo.

These details, if true, would enable us to fix approximately
the date of the Bodhivaṃsa, for, as we learn from the
Gandhavaṃsa, p. 68—

Dighanikāyassa atthakathāgandho Dāṭṭhanāmena saṅ-
ghattherena āyācītena Buddhaghosācariyena kato—

"it was a certain Dātṭha (evidently identical with Dāthānāga), who urged Buddhaghosa to compose the attakathā to the Dighanikāya." If, then, Buddhaghosa and Upatissa were both stimulated to literary effort by the same person, we may assume them to have been contemporaries, or nearly so; and shall therefore, in any case, not be far wrong if, bearing in mind that Upatissa is reported to have followed Buddhaghosa, we place the composition of the Bodhivaṃsa towards the end of the period traditionally assigned to the latter—that is, within the last quarter of the fourth century A.D.

My thanks for various help received during the progress of the work are due to Dr. Rost, of the India Office; to Dr. Rieu, of the British Museum; to Dr. Richard Morris; to Professor Cowell; and, last, but not least, to Professor Rhys Davids, at whose suggestion the work was originally undertaken, and whose interest and sympathy have ever been ready to further its progress.

S. ARTHUR STRONG.

LONDON,

February, 1891.

CORRIGENDA.

- P. 65, l. 7 for -pūritāṁ read -pūritāṁ
P. 65, l. 25 for nīṭṭhapetvā read nīṭṭhāpetvā
P. 66, l. 5 for viya read viya
P. 67, ll. 15 and 23 for arāṇaṁ, arāṇam read arānam, aranam
P. 67, l. 26 read vaggu ca rajaniyo
P. 68, note 9 for phandā° etc. read B phandā°; ? read odhāpaya°
P. 69, l. 10 read na hi
P. 69, l. 20 for -keneva read ken' eva
P. 70, l. 23 for -paṭimaṇḍitena read -paṭimaṇḍitena
P. 125, l. 10 for mahāmucalinda° read mahāmucala°
P. 125, note 9 for S._{1,2} etc. read B mahāmucalinda°
P. 125, note 10 delete read mahamba°

Mahābodhivaṃsa.

Yassa mūle nisinno va sabbārivijayam akā
 Patto sabbaññutaṃ Satthā vande taṃ bodhipādaṃ.
 Janitaṃ yam paṇāmena iti bodhimahīruhe
 Puññaṃ tassanubhāvena bhettvā¹ sabbe upaddave,
 Dassayissam Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ bhāsāya Satthuno
 Pubbe Sihlabhāsāya ṭhitaṃ vuddhajanānugo² ti.

Tam pana jinasāsanābharaṇabhūtehi pubbācariyakesarihi
 Laṅkāvēsīnam atthāya Sihlabhāsāya ṭhapitam Mahābo-
 dhivaṃsam aham idāni avasesa³desavāsīnaṃ subodhaṃ⁴
 karonto, sabbajantūnam mūlabhāsāya Māgadha⁵bhidhānāya
 Dasabalassa desanāvacaṇamālānukūlāya vācāya racayanto
 api nāma sādhujaṇam paritoseyyam, evaṃ ca sati,

Ken' atthena mahābodhi, kassa sambandhinī ca sā?
 Kiṃ sādhinī abhiṭṭhuta, kena kattha ppatitṭhita ti?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā vissajjeyyā bhavanti hi. Tattha "ken'
 atthena mahābodhī?" Bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu
 nāṇaṃ, taṃ bodhiṃ Bhagavā ettha patto ti rukkhō pi bodhi
 tveva nāmaṃ labhīti⁶, tasmā mahato Buddhassa Bhagavato
 bodhīti vā mahatī ca sā bodhi ceti vā mahitā Brahmā-
 marāsuranarindanāgindehīti vā mahābodhīti evaṃ vacan-
 attho datṭhabbo.⁷

¹ S₂ hetvā

² B buddha-

³ S_{1,2} asesā-

⁴ B subodhiṃ

⁵ S¹ B Magadhā-

⁶ B labhati

⁷ B veditabbo

“Kassa sambandhiniti ?” Yo dayāsitalamānaso paññāvāso eko mahāpuriso, ito 'titānaṃ kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake lokiyalokuttarasampadākara¹ buddhapacceka buddhaaggasāvaka² mahāsāvaka cakavattinarāsabhādhāravaraja jambudīpe amaragaṇasadisajanākiṇṇatāya Amaravatīti laddhābhidhānāya amaravatiyā rājadhāniyā³ sakalaloka pūjite Kamalāsanasūnukule paramasukhumamedho Sumedho nāma⁴ sukumāro kumāro⁵ hutvā, vasantakantimadditavilāso vedasāgarapārāgo sakalalācariyabhāvam upagato garucarapaṇḍitācariyāvasāne vivatadvārāni ratanakosasaṃhassāni disvā, “Aho mama pitupitāmahādayo mahantaṃ dhananicayaṃ⁶ katvā paralokaṃ gacchantā etesaṃ māsakam pi n'evādaya gaminisūti,” saṃvegam upayāto, “Mayā paṇ' imaṃ dhanasāraṃ gahe tvā gantuṃ yuttan ti,” nagare bheriṃ carāpetvā, turīyanādagandhena upagataṃ narabhamaragaṇaṃ ratanama karandappavāhena sattāhaṃ santappetvā, dānatulhinanipātenāpi akataparikkhayaṃ ratanakamalasaṇḍaṃ disvā, sabbassa sajanaparijanassa rudato⁷ dahanaparigatā viya kuṇjaro vanagahaṇā gehā nikkhamitvā, ketakāsokatilakacampakādineka vikakakusumanikaraparimalatarusaṇḍamaṇḍitam migaturaṅga⁸ nāgavyagghādiaparimitacatuppādakadambakānucaritaṃ kuraracakora⁹ mayūrabhiṅkārādisakuntānantakūjitaṃ devadānavasiddhavijjādhārādīnānābhūtasatatanisevitaṃ¹⁰ marakatarajatakanakaphalīkādivividhasikhari¹¹ satasamujjalaṃ nekaṇākaṇāyakanikāyakaṃ minīkuṇḍalasaḥsraḥ salūṭavanasaṃhassasūpasobhitaṃ himadharapaṇḍharābharaṇabhūtaṃ sisirasikarāsāraṇijjharasatasahassaraṇaṇiyam aneka vidharatanākaraṃ surakinnaraṇāgaraṅga maṇḍalaṃ Himavantaṃ ajjhogahe tvā, kappapādapapallava-pāṭalapaṇḍalalo¹² kamalakomalakaro manosiḥ paṇḍitaṃ

¹ B - sampadādhāra- ² B omits buddhasāvaka mahāsāvaka-

³ B rājadhāniyā ⁴ B Sumedho nāma nāmena

⁵ B omits kumāro ⁶ B - sannicceyaṃ

⁷ B durato ⁸ S₁ - turaga- ⁹ B - caṅkura-

¹⁰ S₁ - satanisevitaṃ ; S₂ - sannisevitaṃ ¹¹ S₂ - sikhara-

¹² B - pallavapāṇḍalalakamala-

galena sarīralāvaṇṇena limpento¹ viya, vanagahanāṃ
 vikacanayanāṃsujālena kumudakuvalayakamalasarasa-
 hassasañchāditāṃ sarādasamayāsobhāṃ dassento viya,
 vanabhūmiṃ nivāsabhūmiṃ olokeno vanagajamada-
 jalasekasāṃvaḍḍhitavikasitapupphasurabhipāḍapam assa-
 mapadaṃ disvā, pavāḷavaṇṇacchadanāṃ rajatajjuti-
 setabbhittim indanilamaṇikiraṇaviracitam iva rammabhū-
 miṃ suphassitavātapānadvārāṃ² kosiyadattiyāṃ vaṇṇa-
 sālinim³ paṇṇasālam pavisitvā, sātakayugam omuñcitvā,
 bandhujīvakakusumadaladāmasannibhāṃ rattavākacīraṃ⁴
 nivāsetvā, anojapupphadāmanibbisesāṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇāṃ
 vākacīraṃ⁵ paridahitvā, punnāgapupphasantharasadisam⁶
 ajinadipicammam ekaṃsaṃ katvā, jātamaṇḍalaṃ ban-
 dhitvā, tivaṇkaṃ khārikājam aṃse katvā, komalaṅguli-
 dalanikarena rattuppaleneva karatalena kattaradaṇḍaṃ
 gaḥetvā, nalinayonivimānaramaṇīyāya paṇṇasālāya Brah-
 malīlāya nikkhamitvā, mudusiniddhamatṭa⁷ samatalaseta-
 vippakiṇṇapulinam mahācaṇḍikamam abhiruṇḍha,⁸ caraṇaka-
 malamālāya pulinajalatalam alaṇḍikaronto katipayavāre caṇ-
 kamitvā, attano vilāsam oloketvā, amatarasadhārūparamparā-
 bhisittagatto viya saṅjātapitipāmojjo taṃ vikkhambhetvā:
 “Manoratho me matthakam patto, sobhati vata me paḥ-
 bajjā, chinnam me gihibandhanāṃ, sosāpito kāmapaṇko,
 saṅkhipitaṃ saṃsāravatṭaṃ, nipphāditāṃ nekkhammaṃ,
 karissāmi samāṇadhammaṃ, labhissāmi samāṇaphalaṃ ti.”
 Jātussāho khārikājam otāretvā, caṇkamanakotiyam mugga-
 vaṇṇasilāpatte nisīditvā, vanadevatānam mananayanāni
 vilumpanto divasabhāgaṃ vitināmetvā, aruṇataradhāma-
 dhārīṇi⁹ raṃsimālīni kamalīnikāmuke¹⁰ attham upayāte
 caramānasiddhavanitānūpuravānūsārīṇi mandamandam
 Mandākinīhaṃse va samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam
 paṇṇasālam¹¹ pavisitvā, niddārajanīkarakiraṇena mukulita¹²

¹ B limpanto² B suphusita-³ B -pālīniṃ⁴ S₂ -cīvaraṃ ; B rattavaravāka-⁵ S₂ -cīvaraṃ⁶ B -santhāra-⁷ B -matṭha-⁸ B -āruṇḍha⁹ B aruṇataratapadhārīni¹⁰ B kamalīnisāmīke¹¹ B paṇṇasālāyaṃ¹² B makulita-

nettapaṅkajo sariradaratham vinodetvā, paccūse niddāpaga-
masahassaramsinā vikasitanayanambujo sakavanagahana-
gamanam paccavekkhamāno: "Aham pana suvaṇṇavalaya-
nūpurādisaṅghaṭṭanaddhanisaḥitamadhurahasitakathita-
gehajanaramaṇiyam ulāravibhavabhāsuraṁ suravarabha-
vanākāramahāgāraṁ¹ tīṇalavam iva pariccajitvā tapova-
nam pavitṭho² smi, idha pana me paṇṇasālaya³ vāso dutiyo
gharāvāso viya hoti handāhaṁ dumamūle yeva vaseyyan
ti." Paṇṇasālam pajahitvā, rukkhāmūlam⁴ upagantvā
dhañṇavikatim pahāya, pavattaphalabhojano sayanam
pahāya, thānagamanāsane h'eva rattindivaṁ saṁharanto
kaṣaṇaparikkamaṁ katvā, aṭṭhasamāpatti⁵ phalasukhena
abhiññāyo sattāhabbhantare yeva nibbattetvā, madhupa-
ṭalam pavitṭhabhamaro viya madhurarasena⁶ samāpatti-
sukheneva yāpento vītināmeti.

Tadā mohandhakārābhidūro⁷ Dhammadīpaṅkaro Dī-
paṅkaro nāma sakalalokasaṅkaro⁸ anuttaro sammāsa-
mbuddho pubbabhāge yeva anappakappakotisatasahassesu
pāramiyo pūretvā, Rammavatinagare Sudevarājakule Sume-
dhādeviya⁹ kucchiyam paṭisandhiṁ¹⁰ gaḥetvā, ghanarājito
punnacando viya mātukucchito nikkhamitvā, sihanādaṁ
naditvā, haṁsakoṇcamayūrābhidhānesu tisu pāsādesu nāṭak-
itthisatasahassena¹¹ paricariyamāno dasavassasahassāni
agāramajjhe vasitvā, Padumābhidhānāya aggamahesiyā kuc-
chito Usabhakkhandhābhidhāne putte jāte jarājinnavyādhi-
matapabbajite¹² disvā, alaṅkatahatthikkhandhavaragato
caturāsītisahassakarivarārohakena rājalokena¹³ mahatā ca
balakāyena parivuto mahābhiniikkhamanaṁ nikkhamma-
pabbajitvā, anupabbajitāya purisakoṭiyā parivuto dasamāse
mahā¹⁴ padhānacariyaṁ caritvā, aññatarapuravāsīhi¹⁵ din-

¹ B -bhavanākāraṁ mamāgāraṁ ² B paṇṇasālayaṁ

³ S₂ dumamūlam eva; B rukkhāmūle

⁴ S¹ S² samāpatti abhiññāyo ⁵ S¹ S² madhurasena

⁶ B mohandhakāravinudo

⁷ B sakalalokapamukhaṅkaro ⁸ B Sumedhānāma

⁹ S₂ paṭisandhiyaṁ ¹⁰ B -sahassehi ¹¹ B -pabbajitaṁ

¹² S₂ rājalahakena; B rājakulena ¹³ S¹ S² omī mahā

¹⁴ S¹ -puravāsīyābhi; S² -puravāsīyā

nañ dibbojakapakkhittam pāyāsam paribhuñjitvā, sālavana divāvihāraṃ katvā, Sunandājīvakopanītakusamuṭṭhiyo ga-
hetvā, pippalī¹rukkhamūle abhisambujjhivā, Sunandārāma-
Dhammacakkam pavattetvā : Sumaṅgalo Tisso ti dvīhi
aggasāvakehi saddhiṃ niccakālaṃ catuhi khīyāsavasata-
sahassemi parivuto Sāgatenā yatinā upatṭhiyamāno Nan-
dāya² Sunandāyāti dvīhi aggasāvikāhi adhigatasāsano³
anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno Rammanagaram patvā, kile-
saggisantattaṃ sabbajanamānaṃ Dhammakathāmātara-
sadhārāya sitibhāvaṃ⁴ janento Sudassanamahāvihāre
viharati.

Tasmiṃ kāle tapodhano Sumedhatāpaso⁵ udite bhuvana-
sekhare udayācalacūlāmaṇibhūte aruṇataruṇaramsipuras-
sare virocane uttara⁶Himavantaṃ gantukāmo abhiññā-
pādakaṃ⁷ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā, dissamānena kā-
yena suvaṇṇapaṇaso viya anilapatham ullaṅghitvā, nilam-
bare thirataravijjullilāya gacchanto Rammavatinagara-
vāsino⁸ mahādānaṃ sajjetvā, Tusitapuram⁹ viya nagaram
alaṅkaritvā Dīpaṅkaradasabalassa āgamanamaggaṃ devin-
dassa Sudassanamahāvithim avahasantaṃ¹⁰ iva alaṅka-
rantaṃ disvā : “ Kin nu kho kāraṇaṃ ti ? ” cinto, cak-
kavattinarapatisavanapāsaparigalitaratanakuṇḍalam iva ga-
ganatalato otaritvā, Bhagavato gamanamaggaṃ¹¹ maṅga-
lapataheneva pūrayantā¹² dasadisaṃ sareṇa bhadantā¹³
haṭṭhatuṭṭhā¹⁴ : “ Kass’ imam paramaruciradassanīyam¹⁵
maggam alaṅkarothāti ? ” pucchitvā : “ Dīpaṅkaramuni-
varassāti,” sutvā, pitiparipuṇṇakāyo : “ Aho me¹⁶ idhāga-
manaṃ svāgamanam, aparimitakappakoṭṭisatasahassemi¹⁷ pi

¹ B pippali-

² S₂ Nandā Sunandā

³ B samadhigata°

⁴ B sitabhāvaṃ

⁵ S¹ Sumedho

⁶ B uttaratamapantham

⁷ S₂ abhiññāpādakaṃ jhānaṃ B abhiññāpādakajjhānaṃ

⁸ S_{1,2} Rammanagaravāsīhi

⁹ B devapuram iva

¹⁰ S¹ vahantaṃ ; S² apahasantaṃ iva

¹¹ S² omits maggaṃ ¹² MSS. pūrayanto ¹³ B pharanto

¹⁴ B haṭṭhatuṭṭho

¹⁵ S₂ paramaruciradassanaṃ

¹⁶ B S₁ mama

¹⁷ S¹ -sahassemi

dullabhuppattisattuttamassa dassanañ vacanasavanañ ca lacchāmiti," cintetvā, "imehi asadisayasalābhehi saddhim maggañ sodhetvā, mayhañ saggāpavaggamaggañ sodhessā¹-mīti."² Ekam okāsañ yācitvā, nikuñjagambhirañ sisira-nīrapūritañ kandarantarañ labhitvā : "Sace' ham iddhiyā³ suranandanandane⁴ vikaṣitapārijāta⁵ kakusumāni vā uragapure vīdharāgaratanāni vā āharitvā, kanda⁶raṇaṁ alaṅkareyyaṁ so hi me kāyapāricariyā viya na parito⁷saṇaṁ karissatīti." Navanalinadalakomalena karatalayugaleṇa paṇṣum āharitvāna,⁸ tasmim pakkhipanto⁹ Dīpaṅkaralo-kanāthañ sunivattañ supārutañ santindriyañ santamā-
nasañ lakkhaṇānuvyañjanappabhāsampannañ chabbappa-
buddharaṇsiyo viśajjentaṁ ariyagaṇaparivutaṁ alaṅkata-
maggapaṭipannañ devamanussehi¹⁰ pūjyamānañ disvā,
paramapītipasāda¹¹ punṇahadayo : "Vaṭume me¹² anīṭṭhite
yeva sugato anupatto ; ajja¹³ mayā imassa suphullakama-
lālocanassa jīvitapariccāgañ kātuñ vaṭṭati ; ayam pakati-
nimmalo kalale anakkamitvā saha sāvakehi kanakaphala-
kasetuñ viya mama piṭṭhim maddamāno gacchatu ; tañ
tassa me bhavissati dīgharattañ hitāya sukhāyāti." Vika-
canayanakuvalayavanakutūhalākulālikulānibbisese nīla-
kutīlakese mocetvā, jaṭājinavākacīvarāni¹⁴ kaṇhakaddame
paṭtharitvā, bahuvīdhasarāgasāṅkilesa¹⁵ makaraṇālayassa
anekamukhopagatasakalavīpuladukkhasaṅgīloghapuṇṇassa
ananta¹⁶pārassa saṁsārasāgarassa samuttaraṇāya sakalabhu-
vanamaṇḍalassa setubhūto¹⁶ setubhūtaṁ Dīpaṅkaradasa-
balassāpi avakujjo hutvā, sampannābhinihāro kalalapiṭṭhe
nīpajji.

Nipanno pana so mahāpuriso vibuddhapuṇḍarikālocanāni

¹ S₁ sādheṣṣāmīti

² B inserts ca

³ S² mahiddhiyā

⁴ B -nandanandane

⁵ S¹ pārijāta- ; S² parijāta- ; B pārichattakaku^o

⁶ S₁ kandaram

⁷ S_{1,2} paritosāṇi

⁸ B āharitvā

⁹ B pakkhipento

¹⁰ B devagaṇa^o

¹¹ S₁ -āpuṇṇa- ; B -paripuṇṇa-

¹² S_{1,2} omīti me

¹³ S₂ atasvājja

¹⁴ B cīrāni

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -sarabhasakilesa-

¹⁶ S₁ omīti setubhūto ; S₂ omīti setubhūtaṁ

ummiletvā, olokeno tassa vijitakusumāyudhasaṅgāmassa buddhasirīm disvā, paññākaññāya codito : “ Yan nūnāham anekādinavaṃ saṃsāram pahāya, paramasukhaṃ nibbānaṃ gaṇheyyaṃ ti ? ” cintetvā, tato karuṇātaruṇiyā āyācitahadayo evaṃ paṇitāmatapaṭivedho atimadhuravarabhojanaṃ labhivā, ghanataratimiragabbhaṃ pavisitvā, paribhuñjanaśa-diso, “ Mādisse sati mati¹ sutidhitisamādhisampanne vīra-purise ekākini saṃsārajalānidhinimuggasattakāyaṃ pahāya nibbānathalam² abhirūḷhe ko hi nāma añño bhavābhavesu viparivattamānassa asaraṇibhūtaṃ lokassa³ patitthaṃ kātum samattho bhavissati ; sabbaññutam paṇa patvā sadevakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsārakantārā tāretvā⁴ nibbānanagaraṃ pavesissāmīti, ” sāvakaññābhimukhamānasaṃ sabbaññuta-ññābhimukhaṃ akāsi.

Dipaṅkaranarāsabho pi āgantvā tassa karuṇāśāgarassa ussīsake thatvā, kanakapāsāde maṇisīhapañjaram ugghā-ṭento viya pañcavaṇṇapasādasampannāni locanāni ummī-letvā olokeno taṃ tattha tathā nipannaṃ disvā, viditā-dhippāyo tassa anāgataṃ jātipariyantaṃ anāgatasaññāpēna oloketvā, thatako⁵ va parisamajjhe mattakaravikarudamañ-jughosaṃ nicchāretvā : “ Passatha bho⁶ tumhe bhikkhave imaṃ mahānubhāvaṃ uggatapaṃ tāpasāṃ kalalapiṭṭhe nipannaṃ ti ? ” vatvā. “ Evaṃ bhante ti, ” vutte : “ Ayaṃ hi⁷ buddhabhāvāyābhinihāraṃ⁸ katvā nipanno, samijjhi-sati imassa patthanā, anāgate kappasatasahassādhikānaṃ catunnam asaṅkheyyānaṃ matthake sakalalokadhātusu viddhaṃsitatamo Gotamo nāma Buddhō bhavissati. Tas-mim paṇ’ assa attabhāve Kapilapuraṃ nāma nagaraṃ nivāso⁹ bhavissati, Mahāmāyā nāma devī mātā, Suddho-dano nāma rājā pitā, Upatisso ca Kolito ca nāma dve agga-sāvikā, Ānando nāma¹⁰ upatthāko, Khemā Uppalavaṇṇā nāma dve aggasāvikā bhavissanti. Ayam paṇa paripakke¹⁰

¹ B₂ -matimuti-

² S nibbānaphalam

³ B assa lokassa

⁴ B santāretvā

⁵ B karuṇāśahagatassa

⁶ B no tumhe

⁷ S₂ omits hi

⁸ S₂ -bhāvābhini^o

⁹ S₂ nivāso nāma ; B nivāsaṃ

¹⁰ S₁ parikkhe

ñāṇe ¹ mahābhinnikkhamanaṃ nikkhamitvā mahāpadhānaṃ padahitvā nigrodhamūle pāyāsaṃ paṭiggahetvā Nerañjarāya tīre paribhuñjitvā assatthassa mūle abhisambujjhissatīti ² vyākariṭvā, atṭhahi ³ kusumamutṭhihi taṃ karuṇamayam pūjetvā, ⁴ catuhi khīṇāsavaśatasahashehi saddhim padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Brahmāmarāsuranaroragādayo ⁵ mahāpurisaṃ kusu-mambarābharāṇasekharādihi pūjetvā vanditvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, Dipaṅkaraḥṇavareṇa saddhim surammaṃ ⁶ Rammapuram pavisiṃsu.

Tadā samadhiḡatābhinihāro Buddhāṅkuro nipannatthānato vutṭhāya, puppharāsimatthake ⁷ pācīnalokadhātum olokento pallaṅkam ābhujitvā, nisinno sakaladasasahasasacakkavāḷadevatāhi pubbanimittaṃ disvā, sādhuḡarāṃ dadantihi ussāhaṃ janayantihi samāgantvā abhiṭṭhaviyamāno Dasabalassa vacanaṃ sutvā atirekataraṃ sañjātussāho Buddhakāradhadhamme vicinanto dasasu disāsu adisvā attasantaṇam olokento sabbabodhisattehi āsevanisevitam paṭhamaṃ dānapāraṃiṃ disvā attānaṃ ovaḡanto: “Sumedhapāṇḡita tvam ito paṭṭhāya nikkujjitasalīlakumbhaṃ viya niravasesaṃ katvā pītīvikasitamukho karuṇāpurasaraṃ dānaṃ dadanto dānapāraṃiṃ pūreyyāsīti.” Daḡham manasi paṭiṭṭhāpetvā vajiragiriṃ iva mārutena Mārasa-tenāpi ⁸ avikampaṇīyaṃ katvā adhiṭṭhāya: “Na ettaken’eva sakkā sammāsambodhim ⁹ pāpūṇitun ti,” āvajjanto ¹⁰ dutiyaṃ silapāraṃiṃ disvā: “Tam pi cāmarī viya vāḷapālīkā silapāraṃiṃ supūreyyāsīti,” ¹¹ adhiṭṭhāya. Tato tatiyaṃ nekkhammapāraṃiṃ ¹² disvā: “Anavarataaratibahula- ¹³ bandhanāḡāre viya sabbabhava anabhiramitvā nekkhammābhimukho ¹⁴ hohīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato catuttham pañ-

¹ S₂ ñāṇo

² B atṭha-

³ B pūjitvā

⁴ B Brahmasūranāḡādayo pi

⁵ B surammaRammanagaraṃ

⁶ B pāvisiṃsu

⁷ B -rāsimattake

⁸ B arisattenāpi

⁹ B S₂ omī sammā-

¹⁰ S₁ S₂ āvajjento

¹¹ B omīts su-

¹² B nikkhamapā°

¹³ B -bahala-

¹⁴ B nikkhamā°

nāpāramiṇ disvā: “Piṇḍagavesako viya sapadānacāriko bhikkhu uttamamajjhimādhame medhāvino upasaṅkamitvā kusalākusalādiapatipadam pucchanto paññāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato pañcamāṇ viriyapāramiṇ disvā: “Thānagamanāsanāsāyānesu ¹ samānadaḍḍhaviriyo viya siho migarājā sadā sammappavattasammappadhāno viriyo ² hutvā viriyapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato chaṭṭhamā khantipāramiṇ disvā: “Suciāsucinik-khepakkhamaṇ medinī viya hitāhitasattadassitasammā-nāvamānakkhamo ³ hutvā khantipāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato sattamaṇ saccapāramiṇ disvā: “Himagimhādisabbasamāyesu osadhi viya vithim anatikkamanti ⁴ matthake asanisatanipāte pi ⁵ musāvādam akaronto saccapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato aṭṭhamā adhiṭṭhānapāramiṇ disvā: “Sabbadisābhāgo-pagateli ⁶ pi vātehi acālasuppatiṭṭhitapabbato viya attā-dhiṭṭhānehi niccalo hutvā adhiṭṭhānapāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Tato navamā mettāpāramiṇ disvā: “Kalyāṇapāpajanassa samautusampadāyakam udakaṇ viya sakalahitāhitasattānaṇ samam mettāpavattako hutvā mettāpāramim pūreyyāsīti,” adhiṭṭhāya. Uttarim pi upadhārento dasamā upekkhāpāramiṇ disvā: “Yathā tav’ ekam aṅgaṇ gandhena koci ālimpeyya ekam aṅgaṇ vāsiyā koci tacehyya tesu vippahīnānūnayaapaṭiḥho sukhe dukkhe majjhatto hutvā upekkhāpāramim pūreyyāsīti.” ⁷ Pūretvā ca ⁸ bodhitale nisīditvā dasasahassilokadhātum ⁹ unnādetvā: “Buddho bhavissāmīti.” ¹⁰ Daḍḍham ¹¹ hadaye nidhāya evam anekopamopetaṇ ¹² katvā dasapāramiyo sabbhāvasarasato ¹³ vicinitvā ¹⁴: “Ito uddham tiyaddhagato: añño Buddhakāradhammo nāma ‘n’atthīti,” sannīṭṭhā-

¹ B samāyesu ² B omīts viriyo ³ B -sandassita-

⁴ B vithim anokkamanti osadhī viya matthake

⁵ S₁ -pātenāpi

⁶ B -bhāge pahateli pi

⁷ S₁ S₂ pūreyyāsī

⁸ B va

⁹ B dasasata-

¹⁰ B S₂ bhavissatīti

¹¹ B hadayena daḍḍham

¹² B anekopamopamitaṇ

¹³ B sabbhāvarasato

¹⁴ S₂ cinitvā ito; B vicinitvā ito

nam katvā: ¹ “Aṅgapariccāgo pārami bāhiravatthupariccāgo upapārami jīvitapariccāgo paramatthapārami,” salakkhetvā Sinerumatthakam gahetvā, mahāsāgaram āloento viya anulomapaṭilomādinayavasena pāramiyo sammāsivā, mattadantiakkantatalakalāpaṃ ² viya udakāvanipariyantam paṭhaviṃ kampetvā, kulālacakkaṃ viya dasasahassim³ paribbhamāpetvā, utthāy’ āsanā surāsuramakuṭṭamanisilās⁴anadalalalitatanajotakam ⁵ assamapadam agamāsi.

Tato so mahāpuriso sakalalokālokekadīpāyāmānassa Dipaṅkarassa bhagavato aparabhage ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Koṇḍaññaṃ sammāsambudhassa santike Vijitāvi nāma cakkavatti hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ ⁶ yeva kappe uppannānam Maṅgalo Sumano Revato Sobhito ti laddhanāmānaṃ catunnaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Suruci nāma brāhmaṇo Atulo nāma Nāgarāja Atidevo nāma brāhmaṇo Sujāto nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ekasmiṃ ⁷ yeva kappe uppannānam Anomadassī Padumo Nārado ti laddhanāmānaṃ tinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Mahesakko yakkhasenāpati Siho migarāja Ciṇṇavasī tāpaso hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ekam asaṅkheyyam atikkamitvā ito kappasatasahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ ⁸ kappe uppannassa Padumuttarasammāsambudhassa santike ⁹ Jaṭiko nāma raṭṭhiko hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito tiṃsakappasata¹⁰sahassānam matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānaṃ Sumedho Sujāto ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Uttaro nāma māṇavo cakkavattirāja hutvā laddhavyāka-

¹ B katvā bāhiravatthupariccāgo pārami nāma aṅgapariccāgo upapārami jīvita° ² B S₁ akkantanala-

³ B dasasahasilokadhātum

⁴ B -silāpaṭṭa-

⁵ S_{1,2} -dullalitapādapaṅkajo sakam

⁶ B ekamhi

⁷ B ekamhi

⁸ B ekamhi

⁹ B Jaṭilo nāma dattiko hutvā

¹⁰ S₂ B omit -sata-

raṇo—tato aparabhāge ito atthakappasatādhikassa kappasahassassa matthake ekasmiṃ yeva kappe uppannānam Piyadassī Atthadassī Dhammadassī ti laddhanāmānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Kassapo nāma māṇavo Susīmo nāma tāpaso Sakko devarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito catunavutikappamatthake ekasmiṃ kappe uppannassa Siddhatthasammāsambuddhassa santike Sumaṅgalo nāma brāhmaṇo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito dvānavutikappamatthake uppannānaṃ Tisso Phusso ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Sujāto nāma mahiddhiko khattiyatāpaso Vijitāvī nāma khattiyo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekanavutikappe uppannassa Vipassissa ¹ sammāsambuddhassa santike Atulo nāma Nāgarājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—tato aparabhāge ito ekatimsakappe uppannānaṃ Sikkhī Vessabhū ti laddhanāmānaṃ dvinnāṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Arindamo nāma rājā Sudassano nāma rājā hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo—imasmiṃ pana bhaddakappe uppannānaṃ Kakusandho Koṇāgamano Kassapo ti laddhanāmānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ santike Khemo nāma rājā Pabbato nāma rājā ti Jotipālo ² nāma māṇavo hutvā laddhavyākaraṇo, atthādasa abhaddhatthānaṃ apāpupitvā, Sasajātakaṃ Saṅkhaṇḍakajātakaṃ Cūlasutasomajātakaṃ ³ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Sattubhattajātakaṃ Mahāsuta⁴somajātakaṃ Mahāsaṅkhaṇḍakajātakaṃ Khantivāda⁵jātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakaṃ ti, evamādisu jātikotisatasahassesu aṅgaṃ dhaṇaṃ jīvitam pariccajanto dānapārami dānaupapārami dānaparamatthapārami, silapārami silaupapārami silaparamatthapārami, nekkhammapārami ⁶ nekkhammaupapārami nek-

¹ B Vipassī sammā°

² S₁ Pālo nāma

³ B Sattuhastajātakaṃ Mahājanakajātakaṃ Khantivāda-jātakaṃ Mahāsutasomajātakaṃ Mugapakkhajātakaṃ Ekarājajātakaṃ Lomahaṃsajātakaṃ ti

⁴ S₂ omits Mahāsuta°

⁵ S₂ Khantivādi°

⁶ B nikkhama° in 3 places

khammaparamatthapāramī, paññāpāramī paññāupapāramī
 paññāpāramatthapāramī, viriyapāramī viriyaupapāramī
 viriyapāramatthapāramī, khantipāramī khantiupapāramī
 khantipāramatthapāramī, saccapāramī saccapāramatthapāramī,
 adhiṭṭhānapāramī adhiṭṭhānapāramatthapāramī, mettāpāramī mettā-
 upapāramī mettāpāramatthapāramī, upekkhāpāramī upek-
 khāupapāramī upekkhāpāramatthapāramī, imā sama-
 timsapāramīyo pūretvā; lokatthacariyā, ñāṇatthacariyā,
 buddhicariyā ti, imā tisso cariyāyo pūretvā; aṅgapariccāgo
 jivitapariccāgo varadhanapariccāgo sutabbhariyāpariccāgo¹ ti
 ime pi² pañcamahāpariccāge pariccajitvā, Vessantarattabhāve
 yeva ṭhatvā sattakkhattunī vasudhātalaacalanapurassaram³
 mahādānam datvā saddhācalāyam patitṭhite⁴ paṭiññābije
 paññālavālake⁵ karuṇājalasekasamivaddhite mettākkhan-
 dhasamrūḷhe cariyāsākhāvisāle mahāpariccāgapallave pā-
 ramikusumasamphulle bodhisambhārakappataruvare sab-
 baññūtaññānamataphalam gaṇhāpetukāmo tato cavitvā
 Tusitapure nibbatti.

Tatthāmitāmaravara⁶ vadhūvidhūyamānacāru⁷ cāmarama-
 ricisañcayadhavalikatatusitabhavāno so mahāpuriso yā-
 vatāyukam ṭhatvā dasasahassilokadhātuvāsīhi Brahmā-
 maranikarehi ekato⁸ sannipatitvā Tusitabhavanam upa-
 gantvā, “Samayo, mahāpurisa,⁹ buddhattāyāti?” namassa-
 mānehi yācito kālādīpadesakulajananiāyūni¹⁰ olokento,
 “Kālo Buddhabhāvāyāti,” ñatvā sabbaBuddhuppādādhāra-
 varaJambudīpe KajaṅgalaSalilavatīSetakaṇṇikaThūnUsi-
 raddhajābhiddhānānam nigamanadīgāma¹¹ pabbatānam maj-
 jhe Majjhadese¹² majjhadesālāṅkārabhūte atimahatā

¹ B puttapariccāgo bhariyāpariccāgo ti

² B omits pi ³ B -purataram ⁴ B sampatitṭhite

⁵ S₁ paññālavālaye; S₂ paññānavālavālaye; B paññā-
 bāladalavālaye

⁶ B omits -vara-

⁷ S₂ omits -cāru-

⁸ B ekato' va

⁹ B mārisa buddhattāyāti

¹⁰ B -desakulajanettiāyūni pi

¹¹ S_{1,2} -nigamagāma-

¹² B omits majjhadese

tuhinagirisikharamālānukārīṇā sudhādhavalena¹ pākāra-
maṇḍalena parivute vikasitakusumaphalapallavālaṅkatāya
bahuvīdhatarugaṇanicitāya uyyānaparamparāya vibhūsite
Kelāsaśikharisikharāṇukārīṇā pāsādasatena atimanohare
madamuditahāṁsasārasamekhalākālāpāya nīlavanarājīvi-
rājītāya² tataruhataruvigalitakusumābharaṇasamalaṅka-
tasucivimalasālilavāhīṇiyā Rohiṇiyā gaṅgāya sinātī³vica-
ritabahuvīdhanaraṇārīgajaturāṅga-rathasambādhe asam-
bādhe rājamagge murajaravagambhīragajjitasālilasikarā-
sāradhārāghāresu⁵ ābaddhasikhaṇḍamālānam⁶ mattamo-
ramaṇḍalānaṁ tāṇḍavena indacūpakālāpavipphuritajala-
dharadivāsāyamāne bhavanakālāhāṁsakulakolāhale matta-
kantāmaṇivalayakalaravaramaṇīye pabuddhasabbalohe vi-
pūlavatthuKapilavatthunagare divasakarasūnuManuvamāse
Mahāsammatābhisammate RojaVararojaKalyāṇaVaraka-
lyāṇaUposathaMahāuposatha⁷Mandhātu⁸Mahāmandhātu-
Cara⁹Upacaraparamparāgate SagarasāgaraBharathaBhagi-
rathapathe¹⁰ Mahāsudassananidassane Makha¹¹devaputta
nattusantāne NimiKusaparipālīte RaghuAja¹²Dasaratha-
Rāmābhirāme¹³ Okkākappabhaye sakalakulatārakānaṁ
tārāpatibhūte dhotasaṅkhaṇḍapakkhittakhīrasālilanimmale Sā-
kiyakule anekabhūmipālamolilalitacaraṇayugalaṁ dhiti-
mativiriyādiguṇagaṇādhivāsaṁ¹⁴ vimalasālilāṅkārasatata-
samalaṅkatam ākaram iva guṇānaṁ nivāsam iva siriya

¹ B sutadhavalena

² S₂ nīlavanavirājirājītāya ; B -rājirājītāya

³ S₁ snāti- ; S₂ sanāthikate ; B sanātikate viravadhāna-
bahuvīdha-

⁴ S₁ -turaga-

⁵ MSS -gharesu

⁶ B -sikhaṇḍamaṇḍalānaṁ

⁷ S_{1,2} omit Mahāuposatha

⁸ S_{1,2} omit Mandhātu

⁹ B VaraUpavara-

¹⁰ B SārasāgaraBharataBhagiratha-

¹¹ S_{1,2} Makha- ; B Maghadevaputtanatta-

¹² B RaghuAjjuna-

¹³ S₂ Rāmābhirāmarāme

¹⁴ B āyatanam iva siriya samūham iva sādhuṇaṁ Sud-
dhodanamahārājānaṁ

samūham iva sādḥūnam Suddhodanarājānam paṭicca paramanimmalasilālaṅkārasatatasamalaṅkatāya¹ pubbajinavaraparicariyo² pacitapuṇṇāṭisayabhājanikatasantānavisesāya accharāṇibbisesarūpasobhāya Sākiyakulagaganacandalekhāya sakalalokamanoharāya Mahāmāyādeviyā³ kucchiyaṁ saradarajanikarāṇikarāvadātavaravāraṇavilāsaṁ supinena⁴ sandassetvā⁵ avijahitasatisampajāṇṇo Tusitapurato cavitvā vividhesu paṭihāriyasahassesu pavattamānesu paṭisandhim aggahehi.

Athāyaṁ vihitavividhanarasurārakkho rattapaduma-kaṇṇikāsīnasuvannaṇarūpako viya pallāṅkam ābhujitvā,⁶ mātugabbhe nisīno vippasannamaṇiratanāvutarattakambalasuttam⁷ iva mātuyā paṇṇāyānto dasamāsāvasāne pupphaphalapallavālaṅkatasiniddha⁸ vividharucirataruvāranicite bhamamānabhamaramadhukaropakuṇṇite⁹ vividhakusumagandhādhi¹⁰ vāsitasukhapavane jānamananayanavilumpinī¹¹ Lumbinivane¹² vikasita¹³ maṅgalasālamūle vicittavathālaṅkāravibhūsitāya sakasurabhitanulātānugata¹⁴ mat-tamadhukarakadambakāya dakkhiṇakarāvalambitasuphul-lasālasākhāya pācīnābhimukhaṭṭhitāya Māyārājiniyā kuc-chito adhomukham apatamāno ratanapallāṅkāvatara¹⁵ mānamahādhammakathiko viya kamalagabbhakaṇṇikāya sayitvā sayam abhimatasamayasaṁāgatasuvanna¹⁶ bhama-ro viya ca pasāritakaracaraṇo Kāsikavattthavethitajāti-raṅgamaṇiratanam iva parisuddhasarīro hutvā cando viya jaladharamālāya nikkhamitvā kamalāsanaṇimisaṁmānu-sehi¹⁷ kanakajālājīnadukūlehi yathāyogam paṭiggahito.¹⁷ Ekappahāren 'eva dasasahassilokadhātūsu kampamāṇāsu andhakāranirantaresu lokantaresu pi uḷāravipulobhāsesu

¹ B ākaram iva guṇānam

² S₂ -paricayo-

³ B Mahāmāyāya

⁴ S_{1,2} sujitena

⁵ S₁ dassetvā

⁶ S₁ ābhujitvā

⁷ B omits -kambala-

⁸ B -siniddhi-

⁹ B S₂ -kujite

¹⁰ S₁ -gandhādi-

¹¹ B Lumpinī

¹² B suvikasita-

¹³ B -tarulatā-

¹⁴ B -patamāna-

¹⁵ B -suvannaṇavanna-

¹⁶ S₂ kamalāsanaṇāsāmisamānu^o

¹⁷ B pariggahito

pharantesu sakaladasadisūsu vippasannāsu rajanikarasu-
 riyatārāṇesu atirekataraṃ virocantesu ¹ nabhobhūmi-
 gata²ratanesu pajjalantesu sugandhamudusītala³mārutesu
 vāyantesu catuddīpagata⁴jaladharamālāsu vassamānāsu
 vegavati⁵salilavāhinīsu asandamānāsu santaka⁶llolajala-
 nidhisu madhurasalilakalilesu videsayātāsu ⁷ nāvāsu sade-
 saṃ siḡham āgachantīsu kākolūkesu saha carantesu soṇa-
 harīnesu saha kīlantesu andhesu navaṇaṭṭarasopetasalila-
 paṇḍulanaccam ⁸ passamānesu badhiresu sattasaropetaṃ
 sakāmarāgam ⁹ mūgagītikaṃ suṇamānesu ¹⁰ sakalanibbu-
 tāpāyadahananarakamaṇḍalesu madhura¹¹jalakamalasaṇḍa-
 maṇḍitesu petesu ¹² dibbojānilam uggirantesu sakupīsu
 gaganatala¹³gamanam pahāya avanitalam ācarantesu ¹⁴
 sattesu vigatabhayarogasisiraparīlāhesu cinnāsu sakala-
 saṅkhalikāsu tibhuvanabhavana¹⁵dvārakavātesu sayāṃ yeva
 vivātesu asesajantūsu ¹⁶ piyaṃ vadantesu turagesu ¹⁷ ma-
 dhurahesāravaṃ karontesu kuṇjaresu atigajjantesu ke-
 sarīsu abhinadantesu avāditaturīyesu sakasakaninnādam
 muñcantesu aghaṭṭitasarīrābharaṇesu madhuraravaṃ
 viravantesu devatāsu dibbasaṅgītaṃ ¹⁸ kurumānāsu suphul-
 lesu ¹⁹ tarulatāgumbesu jalathalasilātālāni ²⁰ bhinditvā upa-
 rūpari satta²¹sattā hutvā vicittapañcavaṇṇapadumesu nik-
 khamantesu adhomukhakamalesu padumavitānesu pa-
 vanapathe vitatesu ²² samantato dibbapupphesu vassa-
 mānesu ākāse dibbaturīyesu vajjamānesu sakalokahadaya-
 nandakārīsu patitṭhitapādātalehi dhaññataraṃ ²³ dhara-
 ñitalam akāsi.

¹ B virocantesu² B narabhūmigata^o³ B sītamā^o⁴ S₁ -āgata-⁵ B vegagatīsu⁶ B nānāsantaka⁷ B videsagatāsu⁸ B navaṇaṭṭakara-⁹ B sakāmarāgapurāgītikaṃ¹⁰ B *inserts* mūgesu byattikathaṃ kathentesu¹¹ S₂ pesatesu¹² B *omits* -tala-¹³ S_{1,2} ācarantīsu¹⁴ S₂ -bhuvanagamana- ; B tibhavana-¹⁵ B avasesajantūsu¹⁶ B turāṇgesu¹⁷ S_{1,2} -saṅgītiṃ¹⁸ S₂ *omits* su-¹⁹ B jalasilāmahitalāni²⁰ S₂ cītesu²¹ B dhaññaṃ

Tenāha :

Atidhaññā vata dharanī¹ dharanīdhara dhīra vīra vara-
pañña

Yā te alatta varacakkavicittapādātala²samphassan ti.

Tato so saradakālanimmalacandamaṇḍalo viya janana-
yanacetorasāyano sukatasatasuvihitabahuvidhalakkhaṇā³
nuyyañjanapatimaṇḍitadeho pasādāvanatānekasatasahassa-
Brahmasurāsuro ragakinnaranaramolinālāṇakatacaraṇa-
yugalo pasādavimhayāpunnabuddhi⁴vibudha⁵manujasa-
tābhigīyamānathutivacano saradarajanīkarasahassaramsi-
pahāsa⁶ kantitejo kulisasahassadullabhasārabhāvo gaga-
natalanibbikāro salilanidhigambhīro sampattasakalapāra-
mitāmahaṇṇavapāro kāruṇṇīam iva dehabaddho abhinīhārā-
tisayaparipākālābhikusalasambhārabbharitasantānaviseso
āvāso va guṇānaṃ nivāso va Dhammasārīrassa divasakaro
va mohandhakāra vidhamanassa cakkhur iva sabbalokassa
pavāho va⁷ karuṇārasassa santaraṇasetu viya⁸ saṃsārasi-
ndhussa ādhāro karuṇājalassa sāgaro santosāmatassa upa-
desako siddhimaggassa⁹ nābhi paññācakkassa uttāha-
vaṃso Dhammaddhajassa¹⁰ pharasu tañhālatāgahanassa
plavo¹¹ lobhaṇṇavassa mahāmanto kodhabhujāṅgamaṇḍa-
dāvaṇalo¹² rāgapallavassa pabhavo puññaśāṇcayassa pura-
tthimadisam olokento, tattha ekaṅgaṇāni anekacakkavā-
lakotisatasahassāni disvā, evaṃ dasadisam¹³ anuṇilokento
attanā samam adhikam ekapuggalam pi adisvā, uttarābhi-
mukho Brahmūṇā setacehattaṃ dhāriyamāno¹⁴ Suyāma-
vibudhādhipena vālavijaniyā vijiyamāno tena tena devarā-
jena ratanakhacitamaṅgalakhaggāṃ¹⁵ kanakapādukāṃ dib-
bamayam uṇhisāṃ gahe tvā parivārīto, tadahu jāto pi soḷa-

¹ B -dhara vīra varapañña ye te ālattavaracakkacittapā-
dātalaṃ samphassantīti

² S₁ -thala-

³ MSS. -anubyañjana-

⁴ S₁ -budha-

⁵ B vibuddha-

⁶ MSS. -raṃsāpahāsa-

⁷ S₂ omits va

⁸ S_{1,2} omits viya

⁹ B siddhimaggassa

¹⁰ B Dhammarājassa

¹¹ S_{1,2} valabbhāṇalo

¹² B analo

¹³ S₂ dasadisāyam

¹⁴ B dhārayamāno

¹⁵ S₁ -khaggā

savassiko viya, naggo pi Kāsikavatthanivatto viya, anala-
nikato¹ pi cakkavattialaṅkāreṇa alaṅkato viya, bhūmiyā
gacchanto pi ākāseṇa gacchanto viya sakalalokassa paññā-
yanto,² sattapadavīthiāreṇa³ gantvā vijambhamāno,⁴
kamalakosaparimalamanohareṇa⁵ saha-jātāmodena⁶ sa-
kalabhuvanatalam parivāseṇo, navanīra⁷ahārāgambhīra-
jaladharadhaninibhāsadhīraṇi⁸ girāṇi nicchāretvā: “Aggo
'ham asmi lokassāti,” sabbajīnavaracārittam⁹ uttamasīha-
nādam akāsi.

Tadanantaraṇi jalaṇidhighosagambhīradundubhi¹⁰dhani-
purassareṇa¹¹ maṅgalapaṭahapaṭuravasāṇivassitena¹² ane-
kajanasahassakalakalabahalena ussavakolāhalena tibhuva-
nam¹³ āpūrayanto, caraṇapātaraṇitanūpurasaḥsamukhari-
tadasadisena¹⁴ sarabhasagaticalitalolabhāralatāsamappho-
ṭṭakucathalena¹⁵ sarabhasaukkhepacalitamaṇivalayāvali-
vācalitabhujalatenā¹⁶ viṇāveṇumurajakāṇsatālayānuga-
tena madhuragī¹⁷tagīyamānena nac¹⁸cakīlāpasutena Māyā-
deviparijānenānuyāto, calitamaṇikuṇḍalāhatakapolatalena¹⁹
bhamamānasavanuppalena adḍhavigalitavilolasekhareṇa
niddayāhatam²⁰udīṅgam²¹addalapaṭahakāhalasaṅkharava-
janitagamanena pavattanaccena rājālokenānugato, gāya-
mānena²² vaggamānena nāṭakagaṇenānugamamāno, sasā-
mantāṇi²³ sāntepuraṇi²⁴ sarājaparisaṇi²⁵ sabālavuddhaṇi

¹ S₁ alaṅkato ² B paññāyamāno ³ S₁ -vīthihāre

⁴ S₁ vijambhamānam; S₂ vijambhamāna-

⁵ B -parimaṇḍalasugandhamanohareṇa

⁶ B S₂ -jānanāmodena

⁷ B navanīrapadara-

⁸ B -varagīraṇi

⁹ B -cāritam

¹⁰ B -dudrubhi-

¹¹ B -puratareṇa

¹² B -saṇvaḍḍhitena

¹³ B tibhavanam

¹⁴ B caraṇapātuddharapaṇitanupūra-

¹⁵ B arasaṅgaticalitalolāhāralatāsamuppoṭṭhitakucapale-
na parigamaṇi¹⁶saḥsamukhepacalitamaṇivalayārāvaraṇitaḥhujala-
tena

¹⁶ S₁ -bhujalatenā

¹⁷ S₁ -gitiṇi

¹⁸ B -natta-

¹⁹ S₁ -tthalenā

²⁰ B niddayaniddayāhata-

²¹ B -maṇḍalā-

²² B gāy^o pavattamānena

²³ B *inserts* tato

²⁴ S_{1,2} -sāntopuraṇi

²⁵ B rājaparijānaṇi

sanāgabhujaḡāsanaṁ¹ sasurāsuram samahīsāgaram sa-
MeruYugandharam lokam naccāpento, navasudhāvadātapā-
sādasatanirantaram maṇimayamaṅgalakalasayugalopa-
sobhitadvārappadesam vividhanavapallavanivahaniranta-
ranicitam² ullāsitapatākasahassam yāmavattḡitavividha-
gajaghaṡāsaiṅkaṡam³ anekaturagasahassasambādhām⁴
rājamaggam⁵ aparimitajanasamūhasamuddasaṅkulam
rājakulam sanarāmaralokenābhinito antepuracaracāruvilā-
sinījanena⁶ kurumānāvataranākamaṅgalo maṅgalappa-
dipo viya asesajanavandaniyo sahaḡabhūsaṅo⁷ viya mahā-
purisalakkhaṅehi upeto, vijjullatāhi viya viracitāvayavo
pādatalakamalayugalena Kālādevalaisisam⁸ alaṅkaritvā,⁹
caraṇatalapadumarāgaratanaramsinā pitumakuṡamaṇini-
karam obhāsetvā candodayena jalanidhim iva kalakalamu-
kharam mahantam ussavam paṡidīnam pavaddhento, suk-
kapakkhābhivaddhamānacandamaṇḡalānukārena¹⁰ vad-
ḡhanto,¹¹ sattavassikakāle sattaratanamayam saḡassavaṅ-
kam satatitṡham ratanavālukaṅiṅṡatiralekham¹² atima-
dhurasitalāmalajalasampunṡam suphullakumudakuvala-
yam¹³ dibbamayam pokkharāṇim ajjhogahetvā,¹⁴ mahatā
parivāreṇa devakumāro viya udakakīlam kīlamāno, soḡasa-
vassikakāle asesava¹⁵ sumatīpatimakūṡapīṡhapatī¹⁶ ṡṡhita-
caraṇo¹⁷ sakalabhuvanamaṇḡale asadisābhisekam pāpuṅi.

Tadā vijitamakaraketurūpo¹⁸ pituniveditakumāro para-
masukhumālo : “Na jānāti kiṅci sippam : na dassāma¹⁹
tassa dhītaro ti,” vuttam rājanicayavacanam sutvā, nagare
bheriṅ carāpetvā, sannihitajan²⁰ asamūhe puravaramajjhe

¹ S₂ -bhujāṅḡāsanaṁ

² B -nicitaulārāphita-

³ S₂ yāmavattḡita-

⁴ B -turaṅga-

⁵ S_{1,2} omit rājamaggam

⁶ S_{1,2} antopuravaracāru-

⁷ S_{1,2} saḡabhūsaṅehi

⁸ B Kālādevilaisi-

⁹ S₁ -katvā

¹⁰ B -maṇḡalākārena

¹¹ S_{1,2} vadḡhento

¹² S₂ vālīkā-

¹³ S₁ -kuvalamayam

¹⁴ B ḡāhetvā

¹⁵ S₂ avasesavas-

¹⁶ B -vasudhādhīpati-

¹⁷ B -makūṡapīṡṡhapatīṡṡhitacaraṇatalo

¹⁸ B vijitasāṅḡamagato keturūpo

¹⁹ S₁ dassāmi

²⁰ S₂ B -mahājana-

susajjitadibbasabhāsannibham¹ alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍapaṇi
gantvā, mahārahapallaṅkavaragato nekanarapatisahassa-
majjhavattikulācalamajjhagato² viya kanakasikhariāne-
karatanābharanappabhājālapaticchannāvayavo Indāvu³-
dhasahassasaṇchādītadasadiso⁴ va jaladharasamayadi-
vaso amalamaṇi⁵bhūmidissamānapaṭi⁶bimbatāya paṭi-
sinehena mahiyā hadayeneva dhāriyamāno uddhūyamāna-
kanakadaṇḍacāmarakalāpo aparimitaparijano pi adutiyo
akkhaṇavedbhādayo dhanuggahe pakkosāpetvā saḥassatthā-
maṇi⁷ sarāsanam āharāpetvā adho dhanukoṭivāmapādaṇi-
gulipitṭhe⁸ ṭhapetvā, kappāsikacāpaguṇaṇi viya jiyam āro-
petvā jiyam poṭhento asanisaḥassaghosabhiṃsanena jiya-
ravena sakalaṇi tiyojanikaṇi Kapilapuraṇi kampamāṇaṇi
viya katvā avibhāvitatūṇi⁹mukhadhanugūṇagamanāga-
manasarasandhānamokkhakaratalo¹⁰ usuvegameghanādehi
saratalappabhāvijjujālehi¹¹ gaganakuharaparipūritasaravā-
¹²ridhārū¹³sahasseehi jaladharadivasāyamānāni nabhasi
dassitāhi usupadumasamujjalabāṇakamalinihi saradadiva-
sāyamānāni¹⁴ accuggatāhi sarasopānamālāhi saggamaggā-
yamānāni suvibhattavividhavicittehi¹⁵ sarapāsādamaṇḍa-
pehi sagganagarāyamānāni tibhuvanavimhāpaniṇi ane-
kavidhasippāni dassetvā, caturaṅgasamannāgatatimirani-
kare yojanabahalakulisācalapārānīhitasāsapadassanasa-
matthavisuddhapaśādacakkhuttāyojana¹⁶ṭṭhānatṭhitavālaṇi
vijjhivā, ekavikkamakkantasakalabhuvanatalo¹⁷ jiyāropa-
neneva ārādhitehi Sākiyanārādhipehi alaṅkaritvā nītanāni

¹ S₁ -dibbasabhāya

² B -saḥassamajjhagato viya cakkavattikulācalamajjha-
to viya ca

³ B Indāyudha-

⁴ B -saṇchādita- ; S_{1,2} -saṇjādita-

⁵ S₁ acala-

⁶ B bhūmiyaṇi padissa-

⁷ B saḥassatthāmasarā-

⁸ B -koṭiyaṇi

⁹ S₁ -tuṇhira-

¹⁰ B -sandhānākādḍhanamāraṇamokkhakaratalo

¹¹ B sarappabhāvi-

¹² B omits -saravāri-

¹³ B inserts -sata-

¹⁴ B saradivas-

¹⁵ B suvihita-

¹⁶ S₁ -cakkhuttāyo yojana-

¹⁷ B -sakalaSākyarājabhavanatalo

tamālanilasukhumasurabhikesapāsānam paripunnarajanī-
 karasommavadanānaṃ ¹ vikasitanīla²nīrajābhirāmalo-
 cānānam indacāpakuṭīlanīlabhamukānaṃ bandhujīvakadala-
 pātāladasanāvāraṇānaṃ ³ kanakakuṇḍalamandītagandā-
 naṃ ⁴ kucakanakahāṃsasaṅgamāgatagagana⁵Gaṅgānī-
 radhārāvīrajitarucīra⁶hārānaṃ lomalatālavālakena ⁷ maṇi-
 kanakamekhalādāmena parigatavisālaghanajaghanatatā-
 naṃ karikarasannibhoruyugalānam pade pade ranitamāṇi-
 nūpurānam piṇḍā⁸lattakapallavita⁹pādapaṇkājanānaṃ su-
 rakinnaranārīgaṇātīgānaṃ saṅgītena vijitadevanāṭaki-
 naṃ cattālisasahassarājasundarīnaṃ majjhe velaṃ viya
 sāgarassa madalekhaṃ ¹⁰ viya gajavarassa lataṃ viya
 mahīruhasa kusumasampadaṃ viya madhupavāsassa ¹¹
 candanavanarājīnaṃ viya Malayācalassa bhūsābhūtam attano
 niddaṃ ¹² viya nayanagāhīnaṃ Bimbādevim aggamahesiṃ
 katvā, avahasantesu ¹³ viya Sakkabhavanāni abhibhavan-
 tesu viya Brahmavimānāni sakalanaradevabhavanasiri-
 sañcayesu ¹⁴ viya rammasubhanāmakesu ¹⁵ tīsu pāsādesu
 surayuvāni paricariyamāno devakumāro viya varayuva-
 ni paricariyamāno devaḷokasīriṃ viya rajjasīriṃ anu-
 bhavanto kamena ¹⁶ vuddhim agamāsi.

Ath' ekadivasaṃ sakalalokanayanānandajanano sakehi
 sajanaparijanehi saddhim pāsādā otarivā, ādarāvanamita-
 moli¹⁷sithilamanīmakuṭāpantīhi mahīpālacakkehi paṇā-
 mayamāno ¹⁸ mahatā ca balakāyena parivuto rathavaram
 āruya uyyānabhūmiṃ gacchanto, nagaramahāvīthiyaṃ

¹ B -nikarahemavadanānaṃ

² B -nīlapuppha-

³ S¹ -dasanavaṇānaṃ ; B -dasanānaṃ

⁴ B abhimanāpiyatimparukuca-

⁵ B saṅgamāgatagaṇānaṃ

⁶ B -rucita-

⁷ B lomalatābālānaṃ manekamaṇi-

⁸ B piṇḍi-

⁹ B -plavita-

¹⁰ B bhaddalekhaṃ vijjadharassa lataṃ

¹¹ S₁ madhumāsassa ; S₂ madhuvāsassa

¹² B niddanayanagāhīnaṃ

¹³ S₂ apahasantesu

¹⁴ B -bhavanasīriṃ samayesu

¹⁵ S₂ B rammasuramma-

¹⁶ B anukkamena

¹⁷ S₂ omits -moli-

¹⁸ B manāpiyamāno

devanimmitam purisaṃ jarāyanta viya piḷetvā, gahitayobbanarasam¹ saṅkhadhavalakesakalāpadhāriṃ valiparikiṇṇagattaṃ² sabalavivaṇṇadubbalaḍḍhayantaṃ padumasa-ram iva himadūṣitaṃ divasakaram iva saduddinaṃ cittaśālam³ iva sāraviraḥitaṃ taruṃ iva dāvaggilaṅghitaṃ jarā-jajjarasarīraṃ bhamantaṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā, migo viya nigghātaghosacakita⁴ hadayo saṃvegamaṃ upagamma dīghamūlham⁵ abhinissayanto⁶: “Nivattaya nivattaya rathaṃ sārathi tvaṃ ti,” vatvā, tena nivattitarattho, “jarā jareti,” nirantaram anuvitakkayanto sakabhavanam upagantvā, mānussikasampattiṭilakabhūtehi amaragaṇehi pi patthaniyasobhehi⁷ kāmīssarahatthasārārūpehi dhitimativiriyādi-guṇaṇaṇavara⁸ ratana-paripantthehi⁹ mānamadapamāḍādivi-vidhadosaṣaṣasahassasahāyehi sādhujaṇamaḥimopaghāta-nigghātehi¹⁰ bālajanasammohapadattānehi lokassa¹¹ eva Māravyādhisaṇḍhāpita¹² pāsēhi paṇītehi vividhehi kāmagaṇehi samappito na taṃ jarārūpaṃ saritvā, puna pi kālanta-rena¹³ uyyānaṃ tath 'eva gacchanto nagaramahāvithiyaṃ yeva devanimmitam puṭhutaruddhumātodarakaracaraṇa-yugalaṃ nissāya kampitadehaṃ¹⁴ vyādhiripuparipīlitaṃ,¹⁵ “Amma, tātehi,” nirantaraṃ sa¹⁵ gaggadaṃ karuṇaṃ uggirantaṃ purisaṃ olambiya saṅkasaṅkamaṃ āgacchantaṃ disvā, saṃviggacitto rathaṃ nivattāpetvā, sakabhavanam eva upagato dibbavisayam abhibhavantehi paṇīta-vidhavisay-appakārehi apahaṭamānaṣo kilesaripu-ṇijayaṣsa dukkarataṃ lokassa pakāṣento viya na taṃ vyādhirūpaṃ saritvā,

¹ B gahitayobbanarasam

² B palitaparikiṇṇagattasabalam iva ciraṃ dubbalaḍḍhayantaṃ himapadūṣitaṃ

³ B jajjarasālam iva

⁴ B -ghosasaṅkita-

⁵ S_{1,2} dīghamūlham

⁶ B abhinindayanto

⁷ B patthaniyayasasobhehi

⁸ S₂ -guṇāgamaṇavara-

⁹ S₁ -paripatthehi ; B -paripantthehi

¹⁰ B sādhujaṇaḥitopaghātanighātehi

¹¹ B Māravyādhisaṇḍhāpita-

¹² B kālanta-

¹³ B pakampita-

¹⁴ B vyādhiripumimparipīli-

¹⁵ B pabhaggakaruṇaṃ

puna pi puravithiyāṃ yeva devanimmitam matapurisam
 aparapurisehi catūhi vuyhamānam apaviddbakesehi rodana-
 paretehi ¹ bahūhi naranāriganehi parivutaṃ disvā, sañjāta-
 samvego sakabhavanam upagamma pubbakammasampā-
 ditehi visayehi pamādam upagato, puna pi tath' eva devanim-
 mitaṃ sunivattasupārutacivaraṃ sātindriyamānasam
 anugataṃ iva bhikkhusiriyā aditthapubbavesaṃ bhikkhum
 āgacchantāṃ disvā, sañjātapabbajjābhilāso kusumaphalapal-
 lavālāṅkataavidha² taruvaropasobhitaṃ ³ samadamadhu-
 karagaṇopakūjitam ⁴ pavattanaccasikhisobhamānam uyyā-
 nam pāvisi.

Tadā Sākyakulakamalinirājahaṃso viya vipphurantihi
 dehappabbhāhi sabālātapaṃ ⁵ iva sadāvānalam iva vanam
 upadassento, vividhavanalatākusumareṇudhūaro ⁶ deva-
 parisāya⁷ saddhiṃ Nandanavana⁸ samajjho gāhakanāta-
 kanāyako viya nāṭakādihi saddhiṃ vanabhavanasukham
 anubhavanto pubbaṇhaṃ saṃharitvā, sucivimalasaliapūri-
 taṃ kamalakumuduppalakavalayādikusumābharaṇavibhū-
 sitaṃ padumamadhupānamattahaṃsakāminikatakolāhalaṃ
 vimujjamāna⁹ samadaSākiyavilāsini¹⁰ kucakalasalulitaṃ ma-
 ṅgalapokkharāṇim ogāhetvā, Nandanasarasamogāhaka-
 pākasāsano viya sapariso jalaṃ kilītvā, vāsarāvasāne sahaṃ-
 saṃ saraṃ saha kāmīnihi pajahitvā, tire paramaruciradas-
 sane sakahadaya¹¹ silātale silātale nisīditvā, Vissakamma-
 surakumārenāṅkata¹² nānāvīrāgatanuvaravasananivāsano
 āmutta¹³ muttaṅgada¹⁴ keyūro varaparama¹⁵ surabhikusu-
 mamālāsamalaṅkatasiroruho ruciranavakanaka¹⁶ makūṭa-
 kuṇḍalo catūhi garuḷajavavegamaṅgalasitasindhavehi yut-
 taṃ varakanakarajatamaṇiratanaracitasamosarita¹⁷ vidha-
 surabhikusumadāmaṃ ratham abhiruyha, ¹⁸ rājasirinivāsa-

¹ S₁ rodanaparehi

² B omits -vividha-

³ B -sobhitamada-

⁴ S₁ -kuñjitam

⁵ B sadā bālānalam

⁶ S₂ -dhuvasarīro

⁷ B vaddhapaṇisāya

⁸ B Nandavana-

⁹ S₂ vajjamānasa-; B majjamānasa-

¹⁰ S₂ āmuttamuttamba-

¹¹ B -aṅgara-

¹² B vagguparama-

¹³ B -kanakakoṭṭima-

¹⁴ B āruyha

punḍarīkena¹ khīrasāgaraphenadhavalena thūlamuttakalā-
 pajalākāvutena sitātapattena nivāritātapo uddhūyamānacā-
 rucāmarakalāpapavanānattitakaṇṇapallavo yuvatigativasā-
 ranitanūpurapārihāriyasarasananaravamukhareṇa madhura-
 sararanitaviṇāravakolāhalena maṅgalagītena giyamānayasa-
 santāno madajalamalinakapoladolāyamānamadhukara²ku-
 lāhi kuñjaraghaṭāhi jaladharadivasāyamānāya ranita³ma-
 dhurakanaka⁴ghaṇṭikāravamukharakaṇṭhehi mañjetthalolo-
 hita⁵kkhandhakesaraghaṭāvālapallavehi vanagajarudhira-
 pātālakesara⁶ghaṭāhi kesarihi⁷ viya turāṅgamehi bhāsu-
 rāya alaṅkāra⁸kāyābharanajutisamujjotena⁹ surabhiku-
 sumavasanābharanabhūsitena palayajalanidhikallolasān-
 ghātena viya kalakalabahalena anekasata¹⁰sahassa¹¹patti-
 kajanena sobhitāya caturaṅginīyā senāya parivuto turāṅ-
 gamayam¹² iva mahitalaṁ kuñjaramayam iva disāvalayam
 ātapattamaṇḍalamayam iva antalikkhaṁ dhajamayam iva
 ambaratalaṁ gajamadagandhamayam¹³ iva samīraṇam
 bhūpālamayam iva pajārāsīm¹⁴ ābharanarasmimayam iva
 gaganam¹⁵ kirīṭamayam iva ātapaṁ cāmaramayam iva
 divasaṁ jayasaddamayam iva tibhuvanaṁ karonto, nānaju-
 tivisarasaṁujjalena vaṇṇena janānayanāni ākaḍḍhanto¹⁶
 puññānubhāvam samugghosento viya¹⁷ atimanoharena¹⁸
 sirisobhaggena sāyaṇhasamaye anekavātapānavivaranig-
 gata¹⁹yuvatibhūsanakiraṇasahassasaṅkulaṁ Kapilapuram
 pāvīsi.

Tadā tibhuvana²⁰vilobhaniyo aṅgappabbhāppavāhena lā-

¹ B -punḍarikavarakkīrasāgaraphenū-

² S₂ -madhurasareṇa; B -madhuralaharaṇa-

³ B -rasitamadhura- ⁴ S₂ madhukarakanaka-

⁵ B -lohitapitṭhakehi sadasalatāvālapallavehi

⁶ B -pātāpātālapādakesarasarehi

⁷ S₂ -kesarasaṭṭakesarihi ⁸ B alaṅkata-

⁹ S_{1,2} -jutiyā ¹⁰ S₂ omits -sata- ¹¹ B -sahassena

¹² S₂ turagamayam ¹³ S₂ -gandham iva

¹⁴ B pajaṁ rasiṭābharana- ¹⁵ B gaganatalam

¹⁶ S₂ ākaḍḍhento ¹⁷ S₁ omits viya

¹⁸ S₂ B atimanoramena ¹⁹ B -viniggata-

²⁰ B tibhavana-

vaṇṇamayam ¹ iva nagaram ² ānanamaṇḍalena candabimbamayam iva gaganatalam ābharanarasmiālokena Indāyudhamayam iva ātapam locanamayūkhalekhāsantānena niluppalamayam iva divasam dassento pura³sundarīṇam sābhilāsehi anilacalitakuvalayadaladāmadighehi ⁴ tarala-taratārasārehi diṭṭhipātehi vilumpiyamāno viya Madanasaraparamparāgatānaṃ ⁵ vanitānam ādāsamayāni viya salilamayāni viya phalikamayāni viya ca ⁶ hadayāni pavisanto viya ākāreṇa tāsam āpiyamāno ⁷ viya locanaputehi āhuyamāno viya bhūsāravehi ⁸ anugamamāno viya hadayehi nibaddhamāno ⁹ viya ābharanaratanarasmirajjūhi mahatā sirisamudayena ¹⁰ gacchanto Makaraddhajāyudhabhūto rāgāsavamattāya Kisāgotami¹¹ rājadhitarābhigītāṃ ¹² nibbutapadanihitagītāṃ sutvā: “Ayaṃ me sūssavanam ¹³ sāvesīti,” paramaratikaram hāram omuñcitvā tassā pesetvā, sajaladharam iva kālāgarudhūmamaṇḍalehi sanihāram iva yāmakunjaraghaṭāsikarehi sanisam iva tamālavithikāandhakārehi rājadvārasamīpam upagantvā, sabālātapam iva ratanālokehi satārāgaṇam iva muttākālāpehi savassasamayam iva dhārāghārehi ¹⁴ abbhāhatamaṅgalaturiyaravapūritam uparacitavikacakamalakusumappakāraṃ lalitavanitāpāda¹⁵ rāgaṅkitam antepura¹⁶ carajanānūpurajjhaṅkāramanoharam pacalitaabhūsanamanīravaramanīyapāsādam abhiruhitvā, uparacitasitavitāne āsattamuttāguṇe maṇippadipapahatatimīranikare indudidhitidhavalasacchādapāṭe ¹⁷ Kelāsasilātalaavisālasayanatale nipajji.

Tāvad eva taṃ ¹⁸ surayuvatīsadisarūpasobhāvarayuvatiyo madhuraravāni turīyāni ¹⁹ gaheṭvāna mahāpurisaṃ sampa-

¹ B parilāvanna- ² B nagaram karonto ³ B puma-

⁴ B -dissantehi nettatārātalehi diṭṭhapātehi

⁵ B Madanayanaparamparāyāgatānaṃ ⁶ S₂ omits ca

⁷ B āsiyamāno ⁸ B guharavehi ⁹ S₂ nivadamāno

¹⁰ S₂ sirisamudaye ¹¹ S₁ Kisāgotamiyā

¹² -rājadhitarāyābhigītānibbuta- ¹³ B suvacanaṃ

¹⁴ B dhārāghaṭāhi ¹⁵ B pādatalarūpakitam

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopura- ¹⁷ S₁ -pacchādapāṭe

¹⁸ B naṃ ¹⁹ B gaheṭvā

rivāretvā¹ ramayantiyo² naccagitavāditāni payojayi-
msu.³

Tasim samaye Makaraddhajavijayaghosānukāriṇa bhu-
saninnādena saddhim pavattanaccam olovento navajala-
dharaghosagambhīram anugatavināveṇuravaramaṇiyamu-
diṅganādaṁ supanto tatthābhiratirahitabhāvena muhuttaṁ
niddam okkamitvā pabujjhivā, vikaṣitanayanayugavalini-
ggatappabhāpavāhena samubbhāsitavāsabhavāno utthahi-
tvā haṁsadhavale sayanatale nisinno gandhatelāvaseka-
dīpikā-lokena niddūpagatavikatāpakatābībhacchāsayanam
sacēṭikam nāṭakīssamūham disvā, surabhavanam avahasam-
tam iva pajjalantam pāsādatalam āmakasusānam iva
nissirikam passamāno bhuvanattayam palayānalasikhāka-
lāpaparigatatiṇakuṭim⁶ iva maññamāno tibhuvanada-
hanam nibbānāmatarasena nibbāpetukāmo acchannasava-
nam Channam āmantetvā: “Raṇamatthakam Kaṇṭhakam
nāma turaṅgavaram āharāti,” pesetvā,⁷ sutavaram datṭhu-
kāmo ābaddhadhavalā⁸ kusumadāmakasatam pajjalitama-
ṅgalappadīpam Bimbāya sirigabbham pavisitvā, apariccatta-
gabbharāgaṁ⁹ kumāram udayaparipāṭalamandalam iva
savitāram aparaṁ saṁjḥālohitabimbam iva rajanikaram
upphullam iva ratanāravindarāsim¹⁰ pavālakisalayadalehi
viya bālātapacchedehi viya padumarāgarasmīhi viya vira-
citāvayavaṁ suravanitākara-paribhatam¹¹ ivāmarakumāra-
kam uttattakanakasannibhāya dehappabhāya pūrayantam
iva vāsabhavanam vasikaraṇamantaṁ viya cittassa āka-
ḍḍhanaaṇjanam viya nettassa sirisayanagatam attajam
vigatanimesa¹² niccalapakhumena¹³ ānandajalapaṭalapūri-
tatārakena cakkhunā pīvamāno viya oloketvā pi, para-
hitaratabhāvena Channopanītaṁ hayaratanaṁ¹⁴ kanakapa-

¹ B parivāretvā ² B ramāpentīyo ³ B yojayimsu

⁴ B -dīpakā- ⁵ S_{1,2} nāṭikā- ⁶ B -tiṇavajam

⁷ B āharattham pesetvā ⁸ B avanaddhadhavalā-

⁹ B -gabbhabhāgaṁ ¹⁰ B rattāravindarāsim iva

¹¹ B suravanitākāsaparibhatṭham; S_{1,2} -paribhatṭham

¹² S₁ -nivesa- ¹³ S_{1,2} -padumena

¹⁴ S_{1,2} omīṭ hayaratanaṁ

ṭṭalatāpatānena pade pade raṇitaratanamālena thūlamuttā-
 phalabahalena ¹ tārāgaṇālāṇkatasaṇjharāgen' ² eva assā-
 laṇkāreṇa samalaṇkatam patanāvapatanajanitakhurave-
 hi jajjaritavasundharehi ³ khurapuṭehi sāmino murajavā-
 dapūjāṇi viya kurumānam pūritabhuvanāmodaviravena ⁴
 atimanoharena pītibharitena hesāravena ⁵ koṇcamānaṇi ⁶
 vegasaṅghātam iva dehavantāṇi suriyodayam iva sakala-
 bhuvanapūjārahamaṇi asesalakkhāṇopapannaṇi Kelāsadhava-
 labayavararatanāṇi ⁷ samāruya, Channēnānugato naga-
 rā ⁸ nikkhamitvā, samāgatānekaloka ⁹ dhātuvāsipīyūsa-
 pehi ¹⁰ gandhamālambārābharaṇadīpadhūpacandanacūṇṇa-
 vutthiṇi pūjyamāno, sakalagaganatalam mahā ¹¹ megha-
 vutthidhārāparipuṇṇaṇi viya dībbapupphavassena niraṇta-
 raṇi kurumāno, dībbasaṅgītiniḅghosena paṭhavīto yāvaka-
 niṭṭhā palayajalanidhinādeneva ekaṇnādaṇi janayanto,
 tena rattisesena tiṇṇasayojanikaṇi maggaṇi gantvā, rajjatta-
 yaṇi atikkamma abhisekāvatiṇṇajanapadavadhūkucacanda-
 nadhūlidhavalikatatarāṅgamāṇi nadīṇi Anomamaṇi utta-
 ritvā, tīre sītā ¹² sukhumaṇṇinatāle ṭhatvā, udite taruṇa-
 tarakapilapanalohite ¹³ timiraṇikaṇidhanakare sahaṇṇa-
 kiraṇe: "Channa tvamaṇi mama imāṇi ratanābharaṇāṇi
 imāṇi ca pārijātakamaṇḍāravamaṇikaraṇḍabindusindūrītā-
 ṅga ¹⁴ maṇḍalaturāṅgamamaṇi ādāya Kapilapuraṇi gacchāhīti,"
 taṇi viṇṇasajjētvā sajalajaladharappabbhābhāsureṇa ¹⁵ nisitavi-
 malakhaggaṇi supupphitakaṇikāratarusikharasamaṇḅgata-
 bhamarāvalililānukāriṇaṇi sakesamaṇḅtāṇi chinditvā,
 ākāse ¹⁶ paṭiujjhitvā, ¹⁷ arahaddhajaṇi paṇḍitvā, sātākaya-
 yaṇi gaganatala ukkhipitvā, sayamaṇi eva pabbajitvā, Anupī-

¹ B -phullabaha-² B -saṇjharāgen-³ B calitavasundharehi⁴ S_{1,2} -bhuvanodaravivareṇa⁵ B pasādaravena⁶ S_{1,2} koṇcamānaṇi⁷ B hayaratanamaṇi āruya⁸ B nagarato⁹ S₂ samānekaloka-¹⁰ B -piyāsādehi¹¹ S₁ omits -megha-¹² S₁ sītā-¹³ B -kapilapanaullohitē¹⁴ S_{1,2} -sindhurītāṅga-¹⁵ B sakalajaladharabbhāsureṇa¹⁶ B ākāsaṇi¹⁷ S_{1,2} -vijjhitvā

yaṃ nāma ambavanam pavisitvā, tattha surabhikusuma-gandhāvabaddhahadayāhi bhamaramadhukarayuvatīhi samantato gumbagumbāyamāne¹ phalarasapamuditahadayāhi madhuravirutāhi² kokilavanitīhi upagīyamāne sattāham pabbajjāsukhena vītināmeti.

Atha sakalalokekapajjoto jaladharasamayo viya pasamitarajo³ alaṅkāro viya brahmacariyassa yobbano viya Dhammassa saṅghāgāṇanuraṅgita⁴ saradasamayarajanikaro viya kāsāvavarasamvuto⁵ ekako'pi⁶ anekajanaparivuto viya sobhamāno taṃ vanavāsīmigapakkhīnaṃ nayanāmata-pānam iva karonto, ekacarakakesarī viya narasiho mattamātaṅgavilāsagāmī samassāsento⁷ viya vasundharam pādatalēhi ekadivasen 'eva tiṇṇasayojanikam maggaṃ gantvā, uttūngatarāṅgabhaṅgabhirūmaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadim uttaritvā, Vararājagahaṃ⁸ nāma atimanoramaṃ⁹ nagaram pavisitvā, tattha issariyamadamattajanam parihāsento¹⁰ viya uddhatavesassa janassa¹¹ lajjam uppādayamāno viya vayakantisantīhi nāgarajanahadayāni attani bandhanto¹² rūpasiriyā sabbajanayanāni vilumpanto viya santindriyo santamānaso yugamattam pekkhamāno puravithiyam¹³ piṇḍāya caritvā yāpanamattam bhattaṃ gahetvā: "Ko'yaṃ Sakko nu kho—Māra¹⁴ Brahmanāgayakkhamanussānam aññataro nu kho ti?" saṅgātakutūhalaṃ nagaram Merumanthābhihataśāgaram iva ākulāṃ katvā, nagarato nikkhamitvā, Paṇḍavācalasamīpe vikacavanalatāsura bhikusumaparimale okāse nisiditvā, paccavekkhābalena missakabhattam amataṃ viya paribhuñjitvā, Bimbisāranarādhipenopagantvā nāma gottam pucchitvā: "Āgato me sahāyo Sākyavaṃsasikhāmaṇibhūto Siddhatthakumāro ti," pamu-

¹ S₂ gumagumāyane; S₁ gumagumāyamāne

² S₁ madhukara- ³ B upasamita-

⁴ B ghananuraṅgita- ⁵ B -varapāvuto

⁶ S₂ eko'pi ⁷ B pamayāpento

⁸ B vararājagahaṃ Rājagahaṃ nāma

⁹ B atimanoharaṃ ¹⁰ S₁ parihāsanto; B paribhāsento

¹¹ B uddhatapavedhitajanassa ¹² MSS. baddhanto

¹³ B suravithiyāṃ ¹⁴ B ko nu kho Māra-

ditahadayena tena rajjena nimantiyamāno : “ Na mam’
 attho, mahārāja, cakkavattivibhūtiyā pi ; lokahitāyāham
 padhānam anuyuñjitvā Buddhō bhavissāmīti,” Māgadharā-
 jjam paṭikkhipitvā, padhānabhūmiṃ gacchanto Ālārātā-
 pasena mahāyasena Uddakatāpasena nirāmisena gaṇāca-
 riyatṭhāne¹ yāciyamāno² na tam pi adhivasetvā kīlāmā-
 nasamadaMagadhasundarikesapāsāgarudhūmakusumasu-
 rabhisalilāya Nerañjarāya nadiyā tīre tuṭṭhahatṭhapa-
 rapuṭṭhaghutṭhe³ visālasālavane mahāpadhānam anuyuñ-
 jitvā, pubbe Surindo viya surasundarīhi parivuto surabha-
 vanasukham iva Kapilapurasukham suciram anubhavanto,
 kāmasukhālikānuyogena mokkhābhāvam pakāsentō, idāni
 dinakaravatume gaṇṭhikaronto⁴ viya medinīmaṇḍalam
 parivattento viya ca kehici kātum asakkuṇeyyaṃ koṭippat-
 taṃ dukkarakārikāṃ karonto, attakilamathānuyogena nibbā-
 nābhāvaṃ sandassetvā, majjhimāya paṭipadāya paṭipajjanto
 oḷārikāhārapaṭisevanena sarīraṃ santappetvā, Visākhapuṇ-
 ñamadivase udite udayagirisikharaśikhāmaṇibhūte kamala-
 vanavikasanakare⁵ asisirakiraṇe mattahāṃsavilāsagāmi
 pāto’ va gantvā, bhikkhācārakālam āgamayamāno ajapā-
 lanigrodhamūle pācīnalokadhātum olovento sarīrapabbhāhi
 sakalam taṃ rukkhāṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇaṃ katvā ghanavivara-
 gatadivāsakaro viya virocāmāno nisīdi.

Tato Uruvelāyaṃ⁶ Senāninigame Senānikuṭimbikassa
 dhītā Sujātā vayappattā tasmīṃ rukkhe ekam patthanam
 katvā, paripuṇṇasaṅkappā tasmīṃ divase : “ Ajja balikam-
 maṃ karissāmīti,” pāto’ va pāyāsam anāyāsam paramama-
 dhuraṃ sampapaṭipādetvā, sataśahassagghaṇakāṃ suvaṇṇa-
 pātim alaṅkaritvā, tattha madhupāyāsam pūretvā, aparāya
 kanakapātiyā pidahitvā sīsenādāya surabhikusumavasanā-
 bharaṇabhūsitā sunīla⁷ bhamarakesehi sannihitabāhalaṇ-
 dhakārā bhāsa⁸ mānatanusampadā ca⁹ puṇḍarikamukhī
 harīṇalocanā ca bālātapappabbhādhārā¹⁰ kumudahāsini ca⁹

¹ S₁ - ṭṭhānena ² S₂ yācitamanena ³ S_{1,2} - sutṭhe

⁴ B gaṇṭhikāṃ karonto ⁵ S₁ - vikasitākāre

⁶ B Uruvelāya ⁷ S₂, B omī sunīla^o ⁸ S₁ pabhāsa-

⁹ B omīts ca

¹⁰ B omīts - dharā

madhura¹haiṁsanādā samunnatapayodharā² ca³ kamala-
komalakarā puthusilānitambā³ ca karabhoruvilambita-
gāminī³ ca kuladevatā viya rajanīkarassa velā viya
rāgasāgarassa⁴ jotimālā viya navayobbanacandodayassa
mahānādī viya ratirasāmatassa⁵ puññakammaparīṇāma-
paramparā viya lokassa vividhālaṅkāravasanakusumadāmā-
nulepanopetalalitayuvatipariyutā paṭupāṭahaninnādānuppa-
bandhena⁶ pūrayantīva cakkavālāṃ kusumamayam iva
gandhamayam iva dhūpamayam⁷ iva ca karontī sakalam
eva lokadhātunī gacchantī nigrodhapādape⁸ dūrato' va tam
mahāsattam puññasañcayam iva rūpavantaṃ nisinnaṃ
disvā, pītisomanassajātā : “Rukkhadevatā ti,” mañña-
mānā⁹ saha dassanen' eva onatā gantvā, sīsato tam abhina-
vabhānubimba¹⁰ nibhaṃ suvaṇṇapāṭim otāretvā, tassa rat-
takūvalayakomalapāṇitale ṭhapetvā, mahītale sannī¹¹ hitala-
lāta¹² candasakalā : “Yathā me manoratho nipphan-
na evaṃ vo pi nippajjatūti,” atimaṇoharaṃ giram udīriyitvā¹³
pamodamānā gatā.

Lokaṇāyako pi suvaṇṇapāṭim gahetvā, taṭṭarūhatarupari-
galitakusumareṇupīṇjaraṃ Nerañjarā¹⁴ tiraṃ gantvā, tattha
suppatitṭhita¹⁵ tṭhe khirasāgaratarāṅgapaṇḍare pulinatale
tam pāyasaṃ ṭhapetvā, aparajalanidhim¹⁶ avataranto raṃ-
simālī viya salilavāhinim otaritvā, bhūminipatitam iva
gaganatalaṃ jalatalam Indadhanusahasseneva sārīrappa-
bhābhi obhāsento¹⁷ ogāhetvā, nadivaravilāsini¹⁸ tarāṅgakara-

¹ S₂ samuppannatapayodharā

² B omits ca

³ B omits ca . . . ca

⁴ B taritasāgarassa

⁵ B paratīrakāmassa

⁶ B paṭupadasādinnaḍānānupabandhena

⁷ B dhūmamayam

⁸ S_{1,2} -pādapaṃ

⁹ B maññamānā pasādanayanānanavatā

¹⁰ B sannibhaṃ ¹¹ S_{1,2} mahisanni-

¹² S₂, B -nalāṭa-

¹³ S₁ udīriyitvā

¹⁴ B omits Nerañjarā-

¹⁵ S_{1,2} suppatitṭhābbihita-

¹⁶ B -nidhim iva taranto rasimālī viya

¹⁷ S₁ obhāsayanto

¹⁸ B nadidhāravilāsini-

sa assaparimatta¹sarīro nahātvā, pubbajalanidhitatasa-
muggatatapano² viya uttaritvā, nadīrodhe nisinno pāyāsā-
sanaṃ katvā, sotasi³ paṭisotagāmininī suvaṇṇapātim̐ vissaj-
jetvā, tatth'eva⁴ surabhikusuma⁵samālāṅkate nilobhāse
manorame sālavane divā vihāraṃ katvā, divasāvasāne
suvaṇṇasurabhigandhakusumesu vaṇṇato parigalitvā, cīva-
rassoparipatamānesu surāsurapūjitāsu indīvarāravindaman-
dāravādikusumavutṭhidhārāsu nīrantaraṃ vassamānāsu
surakinnarasundarīsu sādhuḥkāraṃ dadamānāsu surabhi-
candanacuṇṇasamākulāsu kusumakuṇṇumadhūpasugan-
dhīsu⁶ vividhacārumahaddhajaṃālīnisu dasasahassiloka-
dhātūsu kampamānāsu lulita⁷kamalakumudavane maka-
randamadhūbindusandohavahe kusumāmodatappi⁸ṭālījāle
mandamandaṃ⁹ vahante gandhavāhe devagaṇālāṅkata-
maggena mattebhakumbhanibbhedāya vijambhamāno miga-
rājā viya bodhiddumasamīpaṃ gacchanto, Soṭṭhiyadvijo¹⁰-
paṇitakusumamutṭhiyo¹¹ gahetvā, suparisuddhasiniddha-
suvattaujukkhandhaṃ¹² ghanabaddhamorapiṇjara¹³kālā-
pamaṇḍalasaṅkāsaṃ niccakālāṃ nīlapattam antarantārā
pavālāṅkuradalasaṇṇibhalalamānarattapallavam mandāni-
lācalitasākhāhi naccantam iva pītiyā sakalapāṭhavīmaṇḍa-
lam alāṅkarontaṃ dharaṇītalatilakabhūtaṃ¹⁴ sahajātāṃ
jayabhūmijaṃ vijayapādapaṃ nijahadayam iva karuṇā-
sītalaṃ sītālaccāyāṃ assatṭhabodhim upagantvā, tikkhat-
tum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, pubbuttaradisābhāge¹⁵ ṭhito sab-
baBuddhehi avijahitaṭṭhāne tiṇāni cāletvā, tulikaggaparic-
chinnaṃ iva jātāṃ cuddasahatthaṃ tiṇasantharaṃ disvā:
“Tasmiṃ viparivattamānāya¹⁶ pi mahāpāṭhaviyāṃ nipa-

¹ S₂, B -parimattā-

² S_{1,2} -samuggatatapataṅgo

³ B sotapatiṣota-

⁴ B tath'eva

⁵ B -kusumālāṅkate

⁶ S_{1,2} -sugandhinisu

⁷ S₁ lalita-

⁸ B kusumāmodahasitālījāle

⁹ B mandamandavāte

¹⁰ B Soṭṭhiyaniyo-

¹¹ B -kusamutṭhiyo

¹² S₂ -suvaddhaujukakhandhaghaṇabuddha- ; B -ujju-

¹³ B -piṇcha-

¹⁴ S₂ -tikabhūtaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ B pubbuttarabhāge

¹⁶ B parivattamānāya pi mahāpāṭhaviyā

tantesu pi nigghātasatasahassesu ¹ phalante pi pavana-
pathe ² pavassantesu pi khadiraṅgāranikaresu ³ sussantesu
pi me maṇisalohitesu sammāsambodhim apatvā na ⁴ viriyān
saṁharissāmīti," pallaṅkam ābhujitvā bodhiṣrukkhamūle
puratthābhimukho ⁶ nisidi.

Tadā ⁷ mahāpurisassa Dasasatanayano Vijayuttaraṁ
nāma vīsaṁ⁸ ratanasatāyāmaṁ bhuvanavivaravyāpināda-
saṅkhaṁ ⁹ dhamayanto atthāsi.

Tathā Pañcasikho gandhabbaputto ¹⁰ tigāvutāyatanā ¹¹
veluvapaṇḍuvīṇam ādāya vādayanto, Suyāmadevarājā ti-
gāvutāyatasarādasamayarajanikarakaraṇikara ¹² sassirikaṁ
dibbacāmarāṁ gahe tvā mandamandaṁ vijayanto, Santu-
sitadevarājā maṇitālavanṭaṁ gahe tvā sukhānilaparamparāhi
santappento, Sahampatī Mahābrahmā tiyojanavithataṁ
dutyam iva puṇṇacandaṁ setacchattam upari dhārayanto,
Kālo nāma ¹³ nāgarājā asitisahassanāṭikāparivuto thuti-
vacanasahassāni gāyanto ¹⁴ atthāsi.

Dvattimsadevakumārīkāyo dibbapupphasampunṇavivi-
dharatanamañjūsā ¹⁵ gahe tvā pūjayantiyo atthāsi.

Sakaladasasahassacakkavāḷadevatā chaṇavesaṁ ¹⁶ gahe tvā
samantā samussitadhajapatākākadalitorapaṇakusumadāma-
hatthā gaḥitapuṇṇaghaṭamadhukatacchumanāḍadīpa-
dhārīkā atthamaṅgalaratanādāsapantiyo paṭhavīto yāva
akaniṭṭhā nirantaram atthāsi.

Tasmiṁ samaye sakalalokavasavattī Vasavattimāro :
"Kumāro 'yam mama visayam atikkamitukāmo, kāmān
Siddhattham asiddhatthān karissāmīti," bāhusahassam
māpetvā, jalamānālamayāni vividhāyudhāni gahe tvā,
diyaḍḍhayaḥjanasatikān Girimekhalābhidhānaṁ gajarājam ¹⁷

¹ B omits -sūta-

² B pavanasatthe

³ B khadiraṅgārasikaresu

⁴ S_{1,2} patvā

⁵ S₁ omits bodhi-

⁶ S₂ -mukhaṁ

⁷ B tato

⁸ B vīsa-

⁹ B byāpitanādaṁ

¹⁰ B gandhabbadevaputto

¹¹ B tigāvutāyāmaṁ

¹² B omits -karaṇikara-

¹³ B omits nāma

¹⁴ B bhāsanto

¹⁵ B mañjūsāni

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -janavesaṁ

¹⁷ B gajam

āruyha, bhīmabibhacchasāhasāya¹ virūpaappameyyāya sara-
 bhamārasenāya² parivuto yojanasahassato³ paṭṭhāya gaj-
 jamānapalayaghanaghaṭṭasāṅghaṭṭasañjātacaṇḍāsanisahas-
 sasampātadarūṇena ghoranigghosena sakalalokam ekanin-
 ādaṃ⁴ katvā : “Siddhatthakumāraṃ gaṇhatha hanatha
 vijjhatha pādesu gahetvā parasāgare⁵ khipathāti,” āṇā-
 pento yugantavātāyātapicutūlam iva⁶ saha dassanen 'eva
 surāsuragaṇam palāpento samantato dhārādharaghaṭṭa⁷
 viya ajjhottharivā, abhinavajaladhararavaṃ⁸ gambhīranā-
 daṃ bhiṃsanāṃ caṇḍārambhaṃ samīraṇasāram⁹ māpetvā,
 tassa¹⁰ kandappadappāpanudino cīvarakaṇṇam pi cāletum
 asakkonto samvattavutṭhivagam mahāmeghaṃ vassāpetvā,
 tuhinalavappamāṇam pi jalabindum tass' Antaketuni-
 pātino¹¹ samīpam pi netum asamatto pariyaṇtaniggatasik-
 hasatavipphuliṅgamālākulajālāvaliḥham pāsāṇavassam pa-
 haraṇavassam aṅgāravassam kukkulavassam vālukāvassam
 kalalavassam vassāpetvā, taṃ sabbam mālāgūḷakusumadā-
 mapupphavutṭhicandanacūṇṇakusumareṇudibbagandha-
 bhāvam upagataṃ disvā, lokantarikaghoram andhakāram
 māpetvā, avijjandhakārassāpi viddhaṃsakassa tassa sarīra-
 rasminā dinakarasahassuggamanam iva¹² jātam ālo-
 kam oloketvā, kopaparattamukhamāṇḍalavijambhitabhā-
 kūṭibhiṃsanavesadhārī MeruMandāram¹³ pi veḷukalīram
 iva khaṇḍayantam atitikhīṇaṃ dībānubhāvopetaṃ khura-
 dhāraṃ cakkāvudhaṃ¹⁴ vissajjetvā, taṃ kusumacchattabhū-

¹ B bhīmaṃ vibhacchaṃ sahasāyavirūpaṃ

² S₂ sarasamāra- ³ B *inserts* -sata-

⁴ S_{1,2} sakalolokaninnādaṃ ⁵ B parasāgaraṃ

⁶ S_{1,2} -piculam ; B yugantavātapayāta-

⁷ B dharaṇīdharaghaṭṭa

⁸ B -jaladharagambhīranādabhiṃsanāṃ ; S₂ va gambhī-
 ranādabhiṃsanāṃ ⁹ B samīraṇarayaṃ

¹⁰ B kandhabbārambhapanodino

¹¹ S_{1,2} tassa vasantaketu-

¹² B dinakarasahassass'uggamanam iva

¹³ MeruMandarasmīṃ ¹⁴ B cakkāvudhaṃ

tam passitvā, Mārasenāya pi¹ vissajjitāni mahantāni Mārānubhāvopetāni dhūpāyantāni pajjalantāni pabbatakūtāni mālāguḷabhāvaṃ āpaṇṇāni disvā, sañjātasoko taṃ dubbāritayasavisaram² upasaṅkamma : “ Uṭṭhaha Siddhattha, pallaṅko maṃ evāyaṃ pāpupātīti,” vatvā, tena ajeyyavikkamena : “ Māra, imassa pallaṅkassa hetubbhūtaṃ kalyāṇakammassa katabbhāve³ tava ko sakkhīti ? ” vutte, “ Sabbe ime sakkhiṇo ti,” Mārasenābhikkhūhaṃ hattham pasāretvā, palayajalanidhinigghosābhikkhavanīyena tumulaghoraghosena⁴ : “ Ahaṃ sakkhi ahaṃ sakkhīti,” Mārasenāya sakkhībhāvaṃ dāpetvā⁵ : “ Ko te, Siddhattha, sakkhīti,” vatvā, tena asaṃparakkamena : “ Mayhaṃ ettha⁶ sacetaṇa sakkhiṇo na santīti,” rattajaladharagabbhato nikkhanta-kāṇcānavijjūṃ iva cīvaragabbhato dakkhiṇakaraṃ nīharitvā, avānībhikkhūhaṃ katvā, pāramībhūmiyaṃ unnaditvā⁷ : “ Idāni kasmā nissaddāsīti,” vatvā, mahāpaṭṭhaviyā anekaravasate mūñcāpīte Māro Vasavattī avasavattī hutvā, bhittatasito⁸ saha⁹ Māraparisāya gahitāvudhābharāṇavatthāni pahāya, abhikkhūbhāya disāya¹⁰ yāva cakkavāḷācalam palāyi.

Iti Mārasenātulapalayapavāno dharmāne yeva suriye Mārābalaṃ viddhamāsitvā, abhejjavirajayavara¹¹ maṅgalapallaṅkenisinnosurāsuraḥḥajagabhūjagāsānādīhi jayaghosaṃ¹² ghosamānehi pasādapāmuḍḍajaparavasehi¹³ samāgantvā, gandhabbadibbakusumadāmādīhi¹⁴ adhikātaram pūjyamāno sakaladasasahassilokadhātūṃ vadāhetvā,¹⁵ vissatṭhamālāguḷaṃ viya ghaṇabaddhapupphakalāpaṃ¹⁶ viya susajjitakusumāsanaṃ viya alaṅkatapaṭi¹⁷ tattam pupphavitānaṃ

¹ B pavissajjitāni

² B tassa dubbāritassa samīpam upasaṅkamma

³ S₂ katabbhāve'va ; S₁ katabbhāvo

⁴ B kutūhalataraghora- ⁵ B vadāpetvā ⁶ B ev'ettha

⁷ B unnaditvā ⁸ S₁ -sīto ⁹ B saḥāmara-

¹⁰ B abhikkhūbhikkhūbhāya ; S₁ abhikkhūbhikkhūbhāya

¹¹ B abhejjavirajayapavara- ¹² B jayaghosaṃmānehi

¹³ B pasādapāmuḍḍajamānasehi ¹⁴ S_{1,2} -kusumādīhi

¹⁵ S₁ vatṭetvā ¹⁶ B ghaṇacandana- ¹⁷ B -yattaṃ viya

viya¹ ca ekamāliniṃ katvā, bahaladhūpaparimalaṃ² gandhacunṇareṇuparivāsitaṃ sakasirisamujjalam³ ekacchaṇam ekaninnādaṇṇaṃ ca kāretvā, purimayāme pubbe nivutthaṃ khandhasantānam anussaranto aparimitatitakālavatti⁴ mohandhakāraṃ viddhamsetvā, majjhimayāme cavamāno upajjamānādayo⁵ satte dibbena cakkhunā olokento anāgatāmitakālavatti⁶ aññānatamojālam⁷ padāletvā, pacchimayāme paccuppannaka⁸lavatti avijjātimiranikaraṃ samugghātetum paticcasamuppādasāgare ñāṇaMerumantham⁹ otāretvā, ālonto viya vattavivattānūlomapatilomādinayavasena¹⁰ sammāsanto dasabalacatuvesārajjādiguṇaratanaparivāritaṃ sabbaññūtaññāmatamāṃ sampādetvā, savāsanāsava¹¹ samucchinditvā, kālattayavattitaṃ¹² sabbavattitaṃ¹³ karatalāmala-kam iva niravasesaṃ disvā, paripunnasankappo pīṭivegena “anekajātisaṃsāraṇa” ti udānam udānesi.

Evam assa Bhagavato sambandhinī arahato sammāsam-buddhassa.

Iti vipuladayo yo lokanitttharaṇattham
Pavisīya bhavaduggam pāramī pūrayitvā,
Hatasakalakilesa pattasabbaññubhāvo
Parahitanirato 'yaṃ tassa Buddhassa¹⁴ bodhi.

Abhisambodhikathā.

“Kiṃ sādhinī?” attānam¹⁵ patthetvā, aparimitakālam anantabodhisambhāre upacinitvā, āgatassa mahāpurisassa sammāsam-bodhinī¹⁶ sādhinī sesānaṃ saggamokkha¹⁷sukhasādhinī.

¹ B omits viya ca

² B bahaladhūmaparimala-

³ B ekasiri- ⁴ B -kālapavatti-

⁵ B papajjamānādayo

⁶ B anāgatakālapavattaṃ

⁷ B mohajālam

⁸ B -kālapavattaṃ

⁹ B Merumantaṃ

¹⁰ B -ādivasena

¹¹ B savāsanāsavaṃ

¹² B -vattitaṃ

¹³ S_{1,2} sabbavattham

¹⁴ B Buddhabodhī

¹⁵ B patthanam pavattetvā

¹⁶ B sammāsam-bodhisādhinī

¹⁷ S₂ saggamokkhe

“Abhiṭṭhuta kenāti ?” Buddhānubuddhadevindanarinda-nāgindehi abhiṭṭhuta.

“Kattha ppatitṭhitā ti ?” Yaṁ tṭhānaṁ saṁvattakappe vīṇaṭṭhesu koṭisatasahasasakkavāḷesu pacchā vīṇasaṁ gacchati, vivattakappe sabbapaṭṭhamāṁ saṁtṭhahati, tasmiṁ yeva kappe yato uggataṁ jalajapadumaṁ Brahmaloke pabujjhitvā, vivattatṭṭhāyikappe jāyamānadasabalānaṁ¹ gaṇanavasena samaṇaparikkhāraṁ deti. Tasmiṁ yeva kappe pūritapāramitānaṁ mahābodhisattānaṁ aparimāṇaṇa-gaṇādhigameṇa acalādhāraṁ hoti. Yato² yāva bhavaggā bherikuḥaram iva susiravimānaṁ Brahmūṇā pi na³ laṅghaniyaṁ nāgamānusaasuragaruḥḷadevaBrahmacakkavat-tipūjanīyaṁ ca hoti, tasmiṁ Magadhesu Uruvelājanapade Neraṇjarāya tīre mahīvaravadhūhadayaṭṭṭhāniye va utta-matṭṭhāne patitṭhitā.

Tassā phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitṭhitā. Dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkāḍīpe patitṭhitā.

Tāsu katham phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre patitṭhitā ti.

Athānekagaṇagaṇābharaṇa⁶vibhūsito Sugato suriyaras-misamphutṭham⁷ iva padumaṁ suvikaṣita-cittasantāno⁸ anantāni kappakoṭisatasahasasāni imassa mahābodhipallāṅkassa kāraṇā sandhāvi.⁹ “Ettha mayā nisinnena Mārāri-senā viddhāṁsitā. Etth’eva me nisinnassa saṅkappā pari-punnā na tāva ito vutṭhalissāmi,” cintetvā,¹⁰ anekakoṭi-satasahasasasaṅkhātā samāpattiyo¹¹ samāpajjanto sattāhaṁ vitināmetvā, tato vutṭhāya sabbāññutaṇānapaṭivedhe up-pannasandehānaṁ ekaccānaṁ devatānaṁ kaṅkhāvidham-

¹ B jāyamānānaṁ

² B tato patṭhāya yāva

³ B nālaṅghaniyaṁ

⁴ B -garuḍa-

⁵ S₂ UruvelājanapadaNeraṇjarātīre mahīravavadhū-hadayāni; S₁ Uruvelāya

⁶ B -bharaṇabhūsito

⁷ B -saṁphullam iva

⁸ S₁ suvikaṣitaṁ cittasantā

⁹ S_{1,2} sandhāviṁ

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omīti cintetvā

¹¹ B -satasahasasamāpattiyo

anattam¹ ākāsam abbhuggantvā, yamakapāṭihāriyam² dassetvā. Tato oruyha mahābodhipallaṅkato isakam pācīnanissite uttaradisābhāge tthatvā: “Imasmiṃ vata me mahābodhimūle sabbaññutañānam paṭividdhan³ ti,” aparimitasamayasaṃupacitapāramitā⁴ phalādhigamanatṭhānam pallaṅkam bodhirukkhaṃ ca pañcappabhāsamudayujjalena⁵ pītivikasitena animisena pemabharanayana-yugalena⁶ pūjento sattāham tattha atṭhāsi.

Tato rajanikarasommagatto pañcanetto Satthā satta-⁷ ratanaṅkame caṅkamanto ratanaghare Dhammaṃ vicinanto, ajapālamūle Māravilāsinīmukhakamalavanam vilāpento, mucalindamūle nāgarājassa manakumudavanam vibodhento, rājāyatanamūle phalasamāpattisukham anubhavanto satta sattāhāni vitināmetvā. Sakkenānitam⁸ agadāharitakaṃ nāgalatādantakatṭham Anotattasālilāṃ ca paribhuñjitvā, vāṇijadvayopanitam matthu⁹ mādhuṇḍikam mahārājūpanīte patte patiggahetvā,¹⁰ bhojanāvasāne ajapālamūlam¹¹ gantvā: “Adhigato kho myāyam Dhammo paṭhavisandhārakaudakakkhandho viya gambhīro pabbatena paṭicchādetvā, tthapito viya duddaso duddasattā yeva duranubodho nibbutasabbaparilāhatā¹² santo sādhusa-bhojanam iva atittikaratṭhena paṇīto na takkena avacarita¹³ bhattā atakkāvacaro sattadhā¹⁴ bhinnassa vālassa koṭi viya andhabālānam¹⁵ avisayattā paṇḍitavedaniyo, mayā hi imaṃ Dhammam paṭivijjhitaṃ vāyamantena āgatāgatānaṃ yācakānam alaṅkatapaṭiyattaṃ sisāṃ kantitvā, galalohitaṃ nīharitvā, suañjitāni¹⁶ akkhīni uppādetvā, kulavaṃsappadīpakam¹⁷ puttam manāpacāriṇiṃ bhariyam dentena adin-

¹ S_{1,2} saṅkhāvidhamanattam

² B -pāṭihiraṃ

³ B paṭivijjhiti

⁴ B -pāramitābalādhī-

⁵ B pañcappasādasamudayasamujjalena

⁶ B pemaharanayanayanayugalena

⁷ S_{1,2} omit satta-

⁸ B Sakkenābhinita-

⁹ S_{1,2} mattha-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} patiganhitvā

¹¹ B ajapālanigrodha-

¹² S₁ parilāhatattā

¹³ S_{1,2} acarita-

¹⁴ S_{1,2} satadhā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} anubālānam

¹⁶ B suañcitāni

¹⁷ S₂ kulavaṃsapadīpapputtam

nañ dānañ nāma n' atthi, saṅkhaṇḍādisu attabhāvesu
 jīvitapariccāgañ tiṇalavam iva karontena¹ silavitik-
 kamam paṭhavim ubbattam iva² maññamānena arakkhi-
 tañ silañ nāma n' atthi, cūlasutasomādisu attabhāvesu
 manuññañ vibhūtim pariccajantena khantivāḍippabbutisu
 attabhāvesu chejjabhejjādini pāpuṇantena apūritā kāci
 pāramitā³ nāma n' atthi, tassa me vāsarasandhiyā⁴
 Mārabalañ vidhamantassāpi paṭhavī na kampittha, paṭha-
 mayāme pubbe nivāsam anussarantassāpi majjhimayāme
 dibbacakkhūñ visodhentassāpi na kampittha, pacchimayā-
 me pana paṭiccasamuppādam paṭivijjhantass' eva me⁵
 dasasahassilokadhātum ayadaṇḍena ākoṭitakaṁsathā-⁶
 lakañ viya virāvasatañ virāvasabhassam⁷ muñcamānā
 vūtāhate paduminīpaṇṇe udakabindu⁸ viya pakampittha,
 iti mādisenāpi tikkhaññāṇena kicchen' evāyañ Dhammo
 paṭividdho, tam ime lokiyamahājanā kañjiyapūṇṇalāpu viya
 takkabharitacāti viya vasātelapitāpilotikā⁹ viya añjanamak-
 khitahattho viya ca kilesabharitā¹⁰ atisaṅkiliṭṭhā rāgarattā
 dosadutṭhā mohamūlā avijjārāsinañ ajjhottha¹¹ tā te kin
 nāma paṭivijjhissanti? Ko attho desitenāti," sañjātanirussāhe,
 Mahābrahmuna "Nassati vata bho loko ti" ādinā nayena
 mahantañ sarañ nicchāretvā, dasasu lokadhātusabhassesu
 dasahi Brahmasabhassehi saddhim Bhagavato purato pātu-
 bhavitvā, dakkhiṇañjanumaṇḍalam¹² puthuviyañ¹³ nihacca,
 sirasi añjaliñ¹⁴ bandhitvā: "Desetu Bhagavā Dhamman ti"
 ādinā nayena yācito buddhacakkhunañ dasasahassiloka-
 dhātumolokento, "Tattha ettakā apparajakkhā ettakā mahā-
 rajakkhā ti," disvā, puna pi te satte bhabbābhavavasena
 vibhajitvā, abhabbapuggale pahāya bhabbapuggale yeva

¹ S₂ karontānañ

² B silavitikkamapathaviubbattanam iva

³ B pārami nāma ⁴ B avarasandhiyā ⁵ B omits me

⁶ S₂ -thalañ ⁷ B inserts virāvasatasabhassam

⁸ S₂ udabindu ⁹ B -pūritāpilotikā ¹⁰ S₂ inserts viya

¹¹ S₁ ajjhotatā ¹² S_{1,2} -pātumaṇḍalam

¹³ S₂ puthaviyañ; B paṭhaviyañ

¹⁴ B añjaliñ ṭhapento vanditvā

ñāṇena pariggahetvā, "Brahmānam idāni pana sabbo ¹ jano saddhābhājanam upanetu, pūressāmīti tesāṃ saṅkappanti" vacanāmataraṁsiyo vissajjesi.

Tato ajapālaudayaselasamutṭhito ² jinavarasuriyo manivannagaganatale vividhabuddharasmiyo ³ vissajjento Upakādayo paritosento ⁴ kusumāmodamadamodamānamukharamadhukarasākhāpādapam mattamorakokilavirutam Isipatanam nāma migadāyam pavisitvā, kinnarakuravikarutasadisena sarena pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantetvā, neka-brahmāmarakoṭiparivuto Dhammacakkam pavattento desanāraṁsinā mohandhakāranikaram bhinditvā, sakalaloke Dhammalokaṃ dassetvā, veneyyajanakamalavikāsam ⁵ akāsi.

Iti rājā viya mahānubhāvo migavanarāṇabhūmīyam paññāhatthēna desanākhaggaṃ gahetvā, veneyyasahāya-janapariṇīlakakilesaripusīsāni chinditvā, saddhammajayabherim paharitvā, saddhammajayaketum ussāpetvā, saddhammajayathūpaṃ ⁶ patitṭhāpetvā, sakalalokaṃ ekarajjaṃ ⁷ katvā, sabbalokekarājā hutvā, mahājanam bhavabandhanā mocetvā, attano ⁸ nibbānābhayapuram pavasetukāmo Uruvelāgāminam ⁹ maggam paṭipajjitvā, tiṇṣamatte bhaddavaggiyarājakumāre maggattayāmatarasam pāyevā, pabbajjaṃ datvā: "Caratha cārikam bhikkhave lokānukampāyāti," uyyojetvā, Uruvelaṃ ¹⁰ gantvā, jaṭilānam antojaṭā ca bahijaṭā ca vijāṭetvā, arahattamaggam pāpetvā, tena mahānubhāvakhīṇāsavasahassena parivuto tārāṇaparivuto saradasamayarajanikaro viya gantvā, taruṇatarusatasamalaṇkatapallavarāgāruṇam anavaratapatita ¹¹ kusumareṇuraṇjitaṃ latāmaṇḍapatalagatasikhaṇḍimaṇḍalāraddhanaccaṃ Latthivanam nāma uyyānam pavisitvā, rājānaṃ sajanam Bimbisāraṃ dvādasanahutabrāhmaṇagahapatiparivutaṃ

¹ B sabbe janā saddhābhājanā upanetena pūressāmī tesāṃ ² B -selavutṭhito ³ B -raṁsiyo

⁴ B inserts gantvā

⁵ B -kamalavanavi-

⁶ B saddhammajayathūpaṃ

⁷ B sakalam ekarajjaṃ

⁸ S₂ attanena

⁹ S₂ gāminim

¹⁰ B Uruvelāyaṃ

¹¹ B anucaritapatita-

samīpam upagataṃ vasudhātalanihitalalātam paripācita-kusalamūlaṃ Dhammakathāmatarasenābhisiñcivā, aparadivase sakaladevadānavoragarājaparivuto Purindadena ca ¹ māṇavakarūpadhārīnā madhurassarena gīyamānaguṇa²so-bho jināsabho aparimitasamaya³samupacitakusalabalajanitānopamāya buddhalīlāya Rājagahanagaram ⁴ upasaṅkamitvā, rājabhavanam abhinīto raṭṭhā bhattena niman-tito ⁵ bhojanāvasāne salilācalāvasānam mahitalaṃ cālen-to Veluvanārāmam paṭiggahetvā, kusumabhārāvanatataruvaraniceite pavikasita⁶kamalakuvalayālāṅkatajalāsaye mudu-surabhisirasukhapavane tasmiṃ vane silakkhandhāvāram bandhitvā, samādhikuntam ussāpetvā, sabbaññutaññasaram parivattayamāno Dhammarājā yathārucitena vihāreṇa viharati.

Tadā rājā Suddhodano: “Putto me paramābhisambo-dhim patvā, pavattavaradhammacakko Rājagahaṃ nissāya Veluvane viharatīti,” sutvā, Buddhabhūtam puttāṃ daṭṭhukāmo, nava vāre yodhasahassa⁷parivāren⁸ evāmaccavare pesetva, tesu ekam pi apassanto Buddhavallabhaṃ saha-jūtam madhurabhāratiṃ Kāludāyīm nāma mahāmaccaṃ—“Yena kena ci upāyena sutavararatanam ⁹ ānetvā mama nayanarasāyanam karohīti”—tath’ eva pesesi.

So pi gantvā, Dasabaladhammadesanaṃ sutvā, yodhasa-hassena saddhim arahattam patvā, sapariso pabbajitvā, Bhagavantaṃ namassamāno vasantakālajanitādhikakisa-layavilasitāni sunīladalavipulasākhāsahassāni sugandhivivīdhavicittakusumaduma¹⁰samūhāni madhuramayūravirutāni madamuditavivīdhavihaṅgabahuvidhanaditāni vanāni vima-lābhinīlavipulasalīlapūrītāni upphullakallahārakumudaku-valayāni ¹¹ abhinadita¹²samuddakādambakadambakāni ni-

¹ B omits ca ² B-guṇasamūho ³ B aparimitasamaye

⁴ B Rājagahaṃ

⁵ S_{1,2} omit raṭṭhā bha^o nī^o

⁶ B -suvikasita

⁷ MSS -sahassasahassa-

⁸ B -parivāreṇa

⁹ B puttavararatanam

¹⁰ S₂ omits -duma-

¹¹ S_{1,2} -kalhāra-; B phullakallahārakumuduppalakuvalayāni

¹² B abhinaditapamada-

rantarajātadumakusumasamākiṇṇāni ketakīdhūlidhūsara-
kūla¹pulināni salilāsayasahassāni sugandhamanda²sitalā-
nilaparigatāni bhuvanavivarāni veluriyakaṇcukāvaguṇṭhi-
tāni viya saddaladalāharitāni dharapīmaṇḍalāni kulana-
garagamana³samayodāni dhammissarassāti gamanavanna-
nam akāsi.

Tadā Brahmasurāsuroragamakuṭamaṇibhamarapāricum-
bitacaraṇa⁴kamalayugalo visatiyā khīṇāsavasahashehi pa-
rivuto rattakambalaparikkhitto viya jaṅgamo kanakagiri-
varo sarīrarasmihi Indadhanuvijjutārāgaṇappabhāvisara-
vipphuritaviracitam iva vanantaram kurumāno Kapilābhi-
dhānam rājadhāni⁵ gantvā, vividhakusumadalarajālā-
katapulinatalābhirāme nigrodhārāme nītimadamānamad-
danam suranaranayanarasāyanam yamakapāṭihāriyam
dassetvā, Sākiyehi Sākiyam Devindavanditam pādāravinda-
m vandāpetvā, pokkharavassāvasāne Dhammavassam
vassāpetvā⁶, janamanāvanisamuggatam⁷ kilesadhūlinika-
ram nāsetvā, puna divase samaṇagaṇaparivuto Kapilapu-
ram⁸ piṇḍāya pāvisi.

Tadā Bimbā devī nekasatayuvatiparivutā paramarama-
ṇiye pāsāde sihapaṇjaram vivaritvā, marakatavātapānaviva-
ravinnigata⁹mukhamāṇḍalā vikacakamalakosapuṭā amba-
ratalagataka¹⁰malinī viya oloketi mahāpurisam mahāvi-
thiyā virājamānam disvā, rajanikarodayavibujjhamānaku-
mudini viya vikasitahadaya ānandajalalulitalocanā bhūsa-
nanaṇikiraṇabhāsuraṇ Rāhulakumāram āmantetvā: “Eso
hi jaṅgamaratanaMerugirisiriya Kapilapurajalanidhi-
majjhe¹¹ pajjalanto vividharasmimālākulasarīro sakalabhu-
vanavandaniyo vikasitadalasatam āloḷakesarasahassajātilam
makarandamadhusikaravassitam nilapītalohitāvadānam pa-
ṭipadam uggatam padumam akkamanto tāto tuyhan ti,”
dassetvā, jinavarapitaram upasaṅkamma: “Deva, tava

¹ S₂ -kalala-

³ B kulasaṅgahagamana-

⁵ B rājadhānam

⁸ S₂ omits piṇḍāya

¹⁰ B -kamali viya

² B sugandhamudū-

⁴ S₂ inserts nakha

⁷ B janamānasā-

⁹ S₁ -nigata-

¹¹ S₂ -majjho

putto asmiñ¹ nagare amaravarasenāya viya paramarucira-
dassanāya senāya parivuto sabbābharanabhūsito² devarā-
jalilāya vicarivā, idāni imasmiñ yeva pure piṇḍāya caratī-
ti³ nivedesi.

Athāsesanarapatitilakabhūto munivarajanakarājā vegena
gantvā kampamāno: “Na te, putta, vaṃso³ na cara na cara
Sākyapuṇḍavāti,” vatvā: “Vaṃse te, sutavara, mahāsam-
matādisu anekaKhattiyasatasahassee ekarājū+sabhenāpi
na bhikkhācaritapubbo ti,” vutte, “Tav’ eso⁵ vaṃso mama
vaṃso pana Buddhavaṃso ti,” vutte pattam ādāya, puṇṇa-
candodayam iva mudukarasahassasamvaddhitaratanālayaṃ
Suragajam iva avicchinna⁶ mahādānasantānaṃ rājanive-
sanaṃ netvā, visatiyā vitarāgasahassee saha Sugataṃ
vipulavimalamadhurodanena santappetvā, calitacūlāmaṇi-
maricimañjaripīṇjarajalīhi rājamaṇḍalehi saddhim munirā-
jaṃ vanditvā, ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Bhagavato pi gihiparicārīkā makaraketupatākā anekasa-
hassā Sākiyanāṭakīyo⁷ raññānuññātā āgantvā, pitivīsāla-
locanā⁸ pasādavanta cūlajananiyā MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā⁹
saha taṃ namassamānā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu

Tadā nijarājakulakumudasandacandamaṇḍalo rūpa-
kāyadassanavyāvatajananayanappasādajananasamatthāya
sabbākāra¹⁰paripūrāya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgasiriyā antepu-
ravāsijanaṃ¹¹ santappento suvaṇṇakiṇkiṇikaṃ cāleno viya
madhurassarena Dhammaṃ desetvā, utthāyāsana: “Sace’
ham ajja nāṭakīhi saha¹² nāgatāya Bimbāvanitāya niketa-
naṃ¹³ nopagantvā gaccheyyam āsāparipālitaṃ tassā thad-

¹ B tasmiñ

² B -vibhūsito

³ B mā cara mā cara Sākyapuṇḍava na vaṃso te suta-
vara mahā-

⁴ B ekarājū pi na

⁵ S₂ tava so ; B vatvā ayaṃ tava vaṃso ⁶ B acchinna-

⁷ B Sākiyā nāṭakittiyo

⁸ B -vikāsalocanā

⁹ B pasādavantagattā cūlajanani MahāpajāpatiGotamiyā

¹⁰ S₁ sabbālaṅkāra-

¹¹ S_{1,2} antopura- ; B antepuravāsīnaṃ janānaṃ

¹² B sace samajjanāṭakīhi ; omits saha ¹³ S₂ B niketaṃ

dhahadayam ¹ adhunā yeva phāleyyāti ²,” tassānuggahāya tatadvayagataravirajanikaro ³ girivaro viya jaṅgamo agga-sāvakayugena saddhim piturājam ādāya Bimbāya ⁴ bhavanam agamāsi.

Tadā sā devī bhuvanavijayā ⁵ analaṅkatattā ⁶ abhinavad-alitamanosilācunnavaṇṇena aṅgalāvannaṇappabhāppavāhena amatarasanaḍḍipūreṇeva vāsa ⁷ bhavanam apūrayanti, assu-bindupāta ⁸ alladukūlā vāmakaratalanihitamukhakamalā nisinnā Dasabalaṃ disvā, sarabhasam utṭhāya ⁹ anilabalavilulita ¹⁰ kañcanaḍḍatā viya ratanācalassa jinavarassa pādamūle nipatitvā pañcappabhāsamuda ¹¹ yasamuḍḍalavisālānayanakusumehi assumadhubindu ¹² ni vissajjenti, vikiṇṇanīlakuṭṭiladhammīlāmoli ¹³ madhupavālī mudumadhuragirā bhamarānūravā surattakomalakaratalapallavena tassa karikarapīvarāsu cāmīkaravijjūtivisarajaṅghāsu ¹⁴ gaḥetvā, sokasinehānilavegavilulitā ¹⁵ bahuppakāram paridevitvā, dassanasavana ¹⁶ samphassena assāsam patilabhitvā, cakitahariṇī ¹⁷ viya taṃ nirantaram olokeṇi ekamantam atṭhāsi

Atha rājā : “Sutavara ¹⁸ ayaṃ Yasodharā tava virahātūrā bālātapaṃ viya rattāravindakosesu alattakarasaṃ caraṇa ¹⁹ talesu na limpanti, Kusumasarasarassa ²⁰ kalāhaṃ sakam maṇinūpuram pādapaṇkajasamphassena nānuggaṇhanti, apagatamekhalā pamukhamajjhabhāgā kālāgarupaṇkapattabhaṅgam ²¹ payodharabhāre na lekheyanti, anuparacitarocana ²² bindutilakam sālakaṃ nalāṭa- ²³

¹ B paripālitaṃ taṃ hadayam

² S₁ phāleyyāsīti

³ B utadvayopagataravirajanikaro

⁴ B Pimbā-

⁵ S₁ inserts bimbo

⁶ B analaṅkatā

⁷ B pavāsa-

⁸ B assumadhubindunipāta-

⁹ B turitaṃ samutṭhāya

¹⁰ S₁ -lulita-

¹¹ S₂ -samuda-

¹² B -bindū

¹³ B omits -moli-

¹⁴ S₂ pīvarā cāmīkaraduḍḍijjūtivissarā; B karikaram iva paripūracāmīkarajūti-

¹⁵ B -lulitā

¹⁶ S₂ omits -savana-

¹⁷ B calitahariṇī

¹⁸ S₁ sutavaram

¹⁹ S₂ samvarāṇa-

²⁰ B Kusumesasarassa

²¹ B -paṅgapayodharagāre

²² B anusaracittarocana-

²³ S₁ lalāṭarekhaṃ

lekhañi na dhārayanti, apanītaḥāsirodharābharāṇakaṇ-
napūrādivasakaracandatārakāsamūhasuñña¹gagana²sanni-
bhā raṇaraṇakakhijjamāna³mānasā, sakalañi Kapilapu-
rañi Sakyajanapadañi ca suññaṃ iva maññaṃ mānā, kusum-
adhavalāhi vanalatāhi atālītā pi vedanāparipīlītā, manda-
mārutavidhūtehi kusumarajehi anālulita⁴locanā pi assuja-
lam muñcamānā, haṃsapakkhavātavitātehi upavanasara-
sīkarehi asittā pi allatanulatā haṃsīva bhavanakamalini-
kalloladolam anārūḥā pi pakampita⁵gattā, kusumadhū-
lidhūsarehi madhukarakulehi adaṭṭhāpi sañjātasantāsā tava
vatañi samādiyitvā, ekākiñi cakkavāki⁶ viya ca hutvā,
katham paripālita⁷jīvītā ahoṣitī ?” Bhagavato nivedesi.

Taṃ sutvā vimalakamalasiṛibharanayano⁷ deviyā
chandatiñṇā⁸padānadesanāsālilasekena virahadahanāñi⁹
nibbāpetvā, āramam upayāto, aparasmim divase : “ Sacā-
yañi¹⁰ Nandakumāro pañcākalyāṇopetāya ghanataratimira-
saṅghāte pi¹¹ samantā dvādasahatthappadese ukkākāreṇa
vipphuritadehappabhāya dibbesu caturaṅgasaṅgitesu de-
vanāṭakīnibbisesāya¹² Sākiyakulabhūsānāya¹³ janapadaka-
lyāṇiyā sarīrasamphassañi labheyya, tadā mādisena muni-
varasahassenāpi na tam uddharituñi¹⁴ sakkā ti.” Vivāhato
pubbe¹⁵ yeva tam pabbājetvā, Rāhulakumāram pi mātara
pesitañi kumārābharāṇabhūsitam antojale dissamānañi
vikasitakanakapadumassa paṭibimbañi viya attānam anug-
acchantāñi : “ Sukhā te samaṇa cchāyā ti,” piyavacanam
uggirantañi “ Dāyajjam me, samaṇa, dehiti,” byāharantañi
ārāmañi netvā, niruttarañi Dhammaratanadāyajjañi datvā,
ariyagaṇaparivuto Kapilapurato nikkhamitvā, paṭutarakir-
aṇamālī aṇsumālī viya virocamaṇo, tattha tattha paripā-

¹ S₁ -puñña- ² B -gaganatala- ³ S₂ -bhijjamāna-
⁴ S₂ -aluliyita- ; S₁ -aluṭṭhita- ⁵ B saṅkampita-
⁶ S₂ cakkavākini ⁷ B -siriharāṇanayano
⁸ S_{1,2} candatinnarā- ; B candakinnārāpadāna-
⁹ B vidahadahanāñi ¹⁰ S₂ svāyañi ¹¹ B omits pi
¹² B devanāṭakitthi- ¹³ B -bhūsāya
¹⁴ B uttarituñi ¹⁵ B vivāhapubbe

citacittajantavo vibodhento¹ Rājagaham punar āgantvā, madhura²madhukaravirutagītagīyamānasakusumapallava-bhārabbharita³nānālatāvanitāvalambitatarupativarehi samupa+sobhitasītavane viharati.

Tadā Sudatto gahapati kenaci devakaraṇīyena Sāvattthito Rājagaham gantvā, Rājagahikena piyasahāyakena⁵ bhaginipatinā⁶ gahapatinā: “Buddho loke uppanno ti,” vutto⁷, sañjātāpitisomanasso pabhātam maññamāno rattiyaṁ nikhamitvā, devatānubhāvena Sītavanam gantvā, Bhagavantam paccūse ajjhokāse caṅkamantaṁ diparukkhami viya pallavantam⁸ abbhamaḥikādhūmarajarāhupaṇicāṅgavinimuttam abhinavoditam paripuṇṇam saradasamayacanda-maṇḍalam viya ca⁹ virocamaṇam nayanānandakaram disvā, tassa pādarajam¹⁰ sirasā sampaticchitvā, ajaramaram amalam¹¹ atulam¹² amataṁ santam abhayam asaṅkhatam nipuṇam paṇītam gambhīram duddasaṁ Dhammam sutvā, nayanasaḥassapatimaṇḍitam sattabhavālaṅghanīyam sotāpattiṭṭhālam patvā, sasaṅgham anagham amoghavādinam Dhammoghavāhinim Bhagavantam nimaṇṭetvā, nānāvidhakkhajakkādisamalaṅkataṁ vaṇṇagandharasasampannam sukhaniḍḍanam dānam¹³ datvā: “Adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam vassāvāsam saddhim bhikkhusaṅghenāti,” yācitvā, “Suññāgāre¹⁴ kho gahapati tathāgatā abhīramantīti” vutte,¹⁵ “Aññātam mayā¹⁶ bhante ti” nikhamitvā, paramaramaṇīyam Sākiyanagaraṁ¹⁷ gantvā: “Kattha nu kho Bhagavā vihareyyāti?” samantā anuvikanto Jetarājakumārassa yatijananiyyānam uyyānam chāyūḍakasampannam paramaramaṇīyam yogānukūlam bhūmi-bhāgam disvā, kahāpaṇakotīsanthāreṇa kiṇitvā, tasmim

¹ B bodhim bodhento ² S₂ omits madhura-

³ B -gīyamānakusumagaṇapallavahārāhārīta-

⁴ S₂ samuda- ⁵ B sahāyena ⁶ B bhaginīya patinā

⁷ S₁ vutte ⁸ B diparukkham iva pajjalantaṁ

⁹ B omits ca ¹⁰ MSS. pādarāgam

¹¹ B ajaram amaram ¹² S₂ omits atulam

¹³ B omits dānam ¹⁴ B Buddhā suññāgāre

¹⁵ S₂ vutto ¹⁶ B mayam ¹⁷ B Sāvattthinagaraṁ

vane jaladharaparcumbitasikharamālena Kelāsagirivare-
neva¹ sudhādhavalena pākāramaṇḍalena parigataVejayan-
tam iva samujjalitanekabhūmikadvārakotṭhakaṁ suracāpa-
cārutorañaramañiyehi vividhavicittarucirapāsādehi mana-
nayanāni vilumpantaṁ Kelāsadhārādharaśaradambuda-
himakarakaranikaradhavalasiniddhasuddhamudupulinata-
lābhirāmam mādhavimadbugandhikādīsu kusumasaṇḍa²-
maṇḍitalatāmaṇḍapesu sitasītalasilātalehi samuṇḍetaṁ
suphullakamalasaṁmalāṅkatasīrasiramaḍhurasalilāsayaṁvibhū-
sitam pajjalitagandhakuṭiyā sikhāppattaṁ vihāraṁ kārā-
petvā kalam ārocesi.

Tadāsurasuramunimanujavandanīyo amaranarapatīspa-
rivuto Rājagahato nikkhamitvā, tūrāgaṇaparivutassa sarada-
paripuṇṇarajanikarassa sirisamudayasobham apahasanto⁴
va virocamaṇo mahatā Dhammavassena catasso paṇḍi-
santappento anupubbena Sāvattim patvā, vimalavipula-
dhavalapulinatthataṁ nānāsuraḥbhikūsumappakārābhikī-
ṇāṁ setarattanilakamalāropitāhi marakatarajatakanaka⁵-
phalikādipuṇṇakalasamālābhi uparacitavīthibhāgaṁ sa-
muṣṣitavividhavicittanekasahassadhajapatākaṁ dhūpan-
dhakāraṁ⁶ Amarapurasadisaśobhaṁ nagaram pavisitvā,
puravāsīhi pūjīyamāno devatāhi abhinandīyamāno⁷ para-
madassanīyāya sarīrappabhāya sakalanagaraṁ suvaṇṇa-
rasasekapiṇjaraṁ viya kurumāno nagarato nikkhamitvā,
surabhikhusumataruvaranīrantaraṁ kuraṅgasāraṅgāditaru-
ṇaharīṇasañcāraṁ⁸ mattamorasatasampaghoṣaṁ⁹ alikula-
jhaṅkāramukharasahakāraṁ samadakokilākulakalālāpako-
lāhalaṁ upphulla¹⁰ kusumamañjarīreṇupīṇjaram anekaku-
sumaparimalavāhinaṁ Jetavanam pavisitvā, tasmim anilā-

¹ B Kelāsagirīneva

² S₂ -saṇḍi-; S₁ -maṇḍitaṁ; B -maṇḍalehi maṇḍitaṁ

³ S_{1,2} omīti -pati- ⁴ S₂ avhayanto; B avahaṁsanto

⁵ B omīti -kanaka- ⁶ B dhūmandhakāraṁ

⁷ S₂ abhinandīyamānopamāno ⁸ B -sañcaritaṁ

⁹ B -satasañghoṣaṁ alikulaśaṅkāramukharāṁ saḥakāra-
samadakokila-

¹⁰ B sapphulla-

vanatasikhālatāvanitāhi¹ vandiyamāno viya anavarata-muttakusumehi pūjyamāno viya ābaddhapallavañjalihi ca² pādapehi upatthiyamāno viya nānāmaṇippabhāvisaravip-phurita³viracitavara⁴ruciragandhakūṭisiriṃ sarīra⁵siri-yābhimaddanto viharati.

Viharanto ca pana: "Ahañ c'amhi tiṇṇo mutto danto santo assattho parinibbuto, loko ca⁶ atinṇo amutto adanto asanto anassattho aparinibbuto, pahomi cāhaṃ lokam tāretum mocetum dametum sametum assāsetum parinibbāpetum, tassa natth' añño koci tāretā mocetā dametā sametā assāsetā parinibbāpetā aññiatra mayā hi mahākaruṇāya coditahadayo⁷ yathā nāma uppalavane vā padumavane vā puṇḍarikavane vā appekaccāni uppalāni vā padumāni vā puṇḍarikāni vā uḍake jātāni uḍake saṃvaddhāni udakānug-gatāni antonimuggaposiyaṇi,⁸ appekaccāni uḍake jātāni tatth' eva saṃvaddhāni⁹ samodakam¹⁰ tthitāni, appekaccāni udakā accuggamma tiṭṭhanti anupalittāni udakena, eva¹¹ evaṃ dasasahassilokadhātum Buddhacakkhusaṅkhātēna indriyaparopariyattiñāṇena anāvaraṇāsayaṇusayañāṇena ca olokeno tattha ugghaṭitaññū vipacitaññū neyyo ti." Tāyo veneyyapuggale caturaṅgasamannāgatatimiranikare jalamānānalakkbandho¹² viya paññāyanto disvā, tesam āsayānusayacaritādhimuttiyo¹³ oloketvā, yathā nisinno va yojanasate pi yojanasahassee pi nisinnassa puggalassa samīpavatti viya obhāsam pattharivā, manonukūlam Dhammam desento, avijjandhakāram vidhametvā,¹⁴ Dham-mālokaṃ dassento, taṇhāsaṅghātāṃ bhindanto taṇhājālaṃ chindanto taṇhāsotam paṭinivattento¹⁵ taṇhāpipāsam pati-vinento taṇhāpariḷāhaṃ samento taṇhāsantāpaṃ nibbāpento kilesajātāṃ vijaṭento rāgadosamohaggayo nibbāpento satte-

¹ B anilāvanatasikhāhi kīṇalatāhi

² B omits ca

³ S₂ -pupphurita-

⁴ B -vicitravara-

⁵ B omits sarīra-

⁶ B -loko panatīṇṇo

⁷ B saṇcodita-

⁸ S_{1,2} -posinim

⁹ B omits saṃvaddhāni

¹⁰ S₁ samodakā

¹¹ B evam eva

¹² S_{1,2} -kkhandhe

¹³ B -caritavimuttiyo

¹⁴ B viddhamśento

¹⁵ S₁ paṭivattento

sam̐ sārasambādhā¹ nīharitvā, Dhammokāsam̐ dassento, sam̐sāravipathā ānetvā, ariyamaggapathe patit̐thāpento, sam̐sārasāgarā uttāretvā², nibbānathale³ patit̐thāpento, sam̐sāarakantārā tāretvā, nibbānakkhemaabhūmim̐ sampāpento, sam̐sārabandhanā mocento, sam̐sārapapātā sam̐sārapalipā sam̐sāraviduggā sam̐sārapaṇkā uddhārento⁴, vitināmeti. Yathā siho migarājā lākhāparikammakatehi viya mukhaggavāladhipādapariyantehi samannāgato matthakato pat̐thāya lākhātulikāya⁵ katāhi viya pit̐thimajjhena gantvā, antarasat̐thimhi⁶ dakkhiṇāvattam̐ hutvā, t̐hitāhi t̐hi⁷ rājāhi sobhamāno khandhe satasahassagghanikakambalaparikkehena viya kesarabhāreṇa virājamāno atidhavalasāṇkhacūṇṇapiṇḍavaṇṇena avasesat̐thānena bhāsamāno gocarat̐thāya suvaṇṇagūhato vā rajatagūhato⁸ vā maṇiphalika⁹manosilāgūhānam aññatarato vā nikkhamitvā, tesam̐ yeva tale¹⁰ t̐hatvā, sarīralaggam̐ rajam̐ vidhūnanto asanisaddam̐ karonto viya vijambhitvā, vijambhanabhūmiyam andhakāre paribbhamantam̐ alātacakkam̐ dassento viya aparāparam̐ paribbhamitvā,¹¹ sihanādam̐ nadanto sakalavanagahananissitānam̐¹² sattānam̐ santāsam̐ janayitvā samantā t̐yojanapadesam̐ ekaninnādam̐ karonto sabbattha visārado vigatalomahan̐so sihanādam̐ nadati, evam̐ so ākiṇṇavaralakkaṇo anuvyañjanapatimaṇḍito gandhakuṭi-suvaṇṇagūhato nikkhamitvā, chabbāṇṇehi rasmihi sakalagandhamāṇḍalamānam̐ ratanātala¹³sannibham̐ katvā, Dhammāsanavimala¹⁴manosilātālagato catuvesārajjena visārado¹⁵ vijambhitvā, chaasādhāraṇaṇṇakesarabhāram̐ vidhūnitvā, brahmāsareṇa gajjitvā, at̐tha¹⁶parisāsu visārado vigatalo-

¹ S₂ sārabandhā ² B otaretvā ³ S₂ nibbāpathe

⁴ S₂ uddharanto ; B uttaranto ⁵ B lākhātulikākātāhi

⁶ B antarapit̐thimhi ⁷ B omits t̐hi

⁸ B rajatamaṇiphalika- ⁹ S₂ -phalaka- ¹⁰ S₂ thale

¹¹ B parijapitvā ¹² S₂ inserts satānam̐

¹³ S₂ -thala- ; B ratanaphalaka-

¹⁴ S₂ omits -vimala- ; B Dhammarasavimala-

¹⁵ B omits visārado ¹⁶ S₁ at̐hasu

mahaṁso, “Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā ti,” dīghāyukānaṁ devānaṁ nāṇacitta¹santāsaṁ janayanto tisahassimahāsahassilokadhātum pi sareṇa sāvento nānāvīdhadesanāvīlāsasampannaṁ sīhanādaṁ nadati.

Yathā ca piyaṁvado karavikasakuṇo madhurarasam sahakāraphalam mukhatuṇḍakena paharītvā, paggharitarasam sāyītvā, pakkhena tālaṁ² datvā, vikūjamāno³ sakalavanagahananissitaṁ sattakāyam mattaṁ⁴ viya lalitaṁ karonto mañjussareṇa mañivaṁsaṁ dhamamāno viya madhussareṇa⁵ viravati, tato satabhāgena vā saḥassabhāgena vā yassa saro madhurataro hoti, yathā ca⁶ rājā cakkavattī cakkaratanaṁubhāvena cakkavālagabbhe rajjasirim patvā, pattabbam eva pattaṁ, “Kim me idāni mahājanena⁷ olokitenāti?” na appossukko hutvā, rajjasiriṁ yeva⁸ anubhoti, kālena kālaṁ vinicchayaṭṭhāne nisīditvā, niggahetabbe nigganḥāti,⁹ paggaḥetabbe pagganḥāti, ṭhānantaresu ṭhapeṭabbe¹⁰ ṭhānantaresu ṭhapeti, evaṁ so mahābodhimande adhigatassa sabbaññutaññācakkaratanaṁubhāvena anuppattaDhammarajjo, “Kim me idāni lokena¹¹ olokiteṇa? anuttaram phalasamāpattisukham anubhavissāmīti,” appossukkatam anāpajjitvā, catuparisamajjhe paññattavara-Buddhāsane nisinnō brahmassaraṁ nicchāretvā, Dhammaṁ desayamāno niggahetabbayutte kaṇhadhamne¹² puggale Sineruppapāte pakkipanto viya apāyabhayasantaṭṭhanena niggahetvā, paggaḥetabbayutte kalyāṇadhamme puggale ukkipitvā, bhavagge nisīdāpento viya pagganhitvā, ṭhānantaresu ṭhapeṭabbayuttake sāvake adhikataraguṇavasena ṭhānantaresu ṭhapeti.

Yathā ca puṇṇacando pabhāsampattiyā sobhamāno nabhomajjhe¹³ ṭhito “mam’ evoparicando ti” sabbasattānaṁ khāyati, evaṁ so yattha katthaci ṭhitānaṁ abhimukhe¹⁴

¹ B omits -citta- ² S₂ kālaṁ ³ S_{1,2} omīti vikūjamāno

⁴ So B; S₁ vattaṁ; S₂ ettaṁ ⁵ S₁ medhurassareṇa

⁶ S_{1,2} omīti ca ⁷ B mahājane ⁸ B eva nu bhoti

⁹ B niggahetvā ¹⁰ B omits ṭhapeṭabbe

¹¹ B loke ¹² S₂ -dhammesu

¹³ B nabhamajjhe ¹⁴ S_{1,2} abhimukhaṁ

ṭhito viya khāyati, tathā hi tassa purato ṭhitā pi pacchato ṭhitā pi cakkavālasataṃ cakkavālasabhassam atikkamitvā ṭhitā pi rasāthale¹ ṭhitā pi akaniṭṭhabbhavane ṭhitā pi: "Satthā maṃ yeva oloketi, maṃ eva Dhammaṃ desetīti,"² vadanti, so hi taṃ³ taṃ olokeno viya tena tena saddhiṃ sallapanto⁴ viya ca hoti.

Ye ca khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇagahapatīsamaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇakataparappavādā vāavedhirūpā vobhindantā viya⁵ caranti, paṇḍāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te paṇham abhisāṅkharitvā⁶ yam upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūḷhāni paṭicchannāni ca, tāni tāvad eva so⁷ sunisitasatthena kumudana⁸ kalāpaṃ chindanto viya paṇḍāsatthena chinditvā⁹ dibbāgadena sappo viya sabbaparappavādino abhibhavati, te bhāsuraṇḍambakesaraḡhaṭṭasobhitaḡḡhandhassa migaraṇṇo samipe¹⁰ jarasigālā¹¹ viya khāyanti.

Yo¹² ca iddhividhena nānāvidhavikubbanāṃ dassento dibbasotena devamanussānaṃ saddaṃ suṇanto cetopariyaṇṇāpāna paresaṃ soḡasavidhaṃ cittaṃ jānanto pubbenivāsānussatiṇṇāpāna icchitiecchitaṭṭhānaṃ samanussaranto dibbacakkhunā icchitiecchitaṃ¹³ rūpaṃ passanto arahattaṇṇāpāna atipaṇitāni lokuttaraphalasukkhāni anubhavanto viharati.

Yo ca karuṇābhagavaticoditabādayo maṇḍiparasmivihātatinira¹⁴gandakuṭiyā vāsaṃ vihāya saliladharapātāla-janītabahalandhakārārattiyā himasamākulabalavānilalulīta-sakaṇṭakāṃ yakkhavyagghaṇāgasaṇcarita¹⁵visamatalaṃ gabaṇadesaṃ adhivasati janaṃ vinento.

Yo ca Suppārako¹⁶ viya taṇhānilavegena saṃsāramahaṇ-

¹ S₂ tale ; B dāhathale

² B desesīti

³ S₂ omits taṃ

⁴ B sallapento

⁵ B viya vadanti paṇḍāgatena na niṭṭhaṃ gatāni

⁶ B abhisāṅkharitvā yassa kassa ci santikaṃ upa-

⁷ S₂ yo

⁸ B -nāla-

⁹ S₂ saṇchinditvā

¹⁰ B omits samipe

¹¹ S₂ rajasigālā viyanti

¹² B so iddhi

¹³ B yath' icchitaṃ

¹⁴ B -vigatatinira-

¹⁵ B -nāgacarita-

¹⁶ B suppādako viya ; B taṇhānilavegasāṃsāraṇṇave

nave paridhāvitvā apāyavaḷabhāmukham pavisantim pajā-
nāvaṃ desanāsaccakaraṇena nivattetvā saddhammaratana-
pūritam katvā¹ na nibbānathalam sampāpeti.

Yo ca Mahosadho viya saṃsāraupakāripurāvaruddham
jātijarāmarañaripuganaparibbūḷham kāmakodharipukam-
makampamānaṃ KoṇḍaññaVidehanara²patiṇamukham
veneyyajanapati³samūham atthaṅgamaggaummaggato⁴
ānetvā vipassanānāvāhi⁵ taṇhāGaṅgāpavāhato uttāretvā
samāpattivāhanam⁶ āropetvā nibbānaMithilāyam patiṭṭhā-
peti.

Yo ca⁷ Sutasomo viya kilesaporisādavasagataṃ⁸ tivaṭ-
taṇṇasākhābaddham veneyyajanarājarasiṃ desanāsinaṃ
paṭisandhibandhanam chinditvā saddhamma⁹rasayāgupā-
nena¹⁰ santappetvā anavaratam ariyabhūmisakarajje¹¹
patiṭṭhāpeti.

Yo ca Sarabhaṅgo viya veneyyasarājakaṃ lokaṃ saṃsāra-
gharāvāsato niharitvā ariyamaggavatūmena¹² ānetvā
taṇhāGodāvaripavāhato uttāretvā nīrantaraṃ nibbānaassa-
mapadam āneti.

Yo ca Kusarājā viya karuṇāpabhāvatiyā yācito anāvāra-
ṇāṇānagajavaram¹³ āruya Buddhacakkhumahādvāraṃ
vivaritvā paraparisaṃsamarabhūmim¹⁴ pavisitvā paṇḍhāpari-
hāravacanena appoṭhetvā desanāsihanādena kilesaripuse-
nam opādetvā veneyyajanaSāgale paripāleti.

Yo ca Mandhātā viya brahmassareṇa appoṭhetvā sakala-
bhuvanamaṇḍale Dhammaratanavassaṃ nīrantaraṃ vassā-
petvā aladdhasaddhammadhanaduggatānam¹⁵ asamasu-
kham sampādeti.

pariyodhāvitvā apāyabalavāmukham paṭipajjantaṃ taṃ
pajā- ¹ B S₂ katvā ² B omits -nara-

³ B S₁ omī -pati- ⁴ B -maggaumaṅgato

⁵ S₂ -nānāvābhi ⁶ S₁ sampatti- ⁷ S₁ inserts so

⁸ B S₁ -vasaṅgataṃ ⁹ S_{1,2} dhamma-

¹⁰ S_{1,2} -yāgura- ¹¹ B -bhūmirajje yeva

¹² B ariyapatha- ¹³ B gajaratanam

¹⁴ B saparisaṃsamarabhūmipavisitvā

¹⁵ B -saddhammaratana-

Yo ca jaladharo viya lokakāse utthahitvā byāmapabbhābhāsurasuracāpaṃ¹ dassetvā Brahmaghosena² gajjitvā dayāsitalaṃ Dhammāmatavutthidhāraṃ sakalabhuvanatale vassāpetvā kilesaparilāhaṃ nibbāpeti.

Yo ca kappataruvaro viya silamūlo samādhikkhandho paññāsākho abhiññāpuppho vimutti-phalo karuṇāsitalacchāyo veneyyajanabhamarasakuṇagaṇāvīchinnasañcāro jātikantārapaṭipannaṃ jarāmaṇavyādhiḥghammapari-piḷitaṃ saṃsārapathikajanasamūhaṃ³ sabbakālāṃ santap-peti.

Yo ca⁴ Dīpaṅkaramahesino pasādena pāramitāsinaḥ bhavanagahaṇam⁵ padārento anukkamena bodhiāṅgaṃ patvā pubbañjanūyātāṃ⁶ vipassanāmaggaṃ disvā, tena gantvā vimalasīlā⁷ malaratanavālukaṇikarānicitaṃ caraṇaṃ amātorapaṇamaṇiyam iddhipāda-kappapādapopetaṃ brahmavihāra-kamalākārābhirāmaṃ satipaṭṭhānaratana-bhavanabhāsuram indakunda⁸ daladhavalakittiketusa-tasobhitaṃ samāpattipākāraparigataṃ kilesariputuhinadina-karam apanītabhavabhayaṃ avipariṇāmaṃ⁹ asamasukhaṃ dasasahassa¹⁰ cakkavālavīññeyyaṃ sakalalokadhātuyā aggaṃ nibbānanagaraṃ catubbidhamagga¹¹ dvāreṇa pavisitvā, tattha tattha nihitadhammaratanarāsiyo vavatthāpetvā, agga-phalasamāpattimahāpāsādam āruya, diṭṭhadhamma-sukham anubhavanto cakkavatti viya mahākaruṇāsīhapañ-jare tathavā, Buddha-cakkhunayanāni ummīetvā sadevakāṃ lokam olovento Koṇḍañña-mahākuṭimbikaṃ disvā: “Ete atthārasakotipurise gahe tvā mamaṇatapurē¹² vāsaṃ karo-hi,” tam āmantetvā, “Na tāva sampunnaṃ nagaraṃ ti,” nātvā, aparāṇi pañcapaṇṇāsakulāni aparāṇi tiṃsakulāni

¹ B byāmapabbhāsuracāpaṃ ; S₂ -bhāsuracāpaṃ

² B dhammaghosena ³ S₂ omits -vyādhi-

⁴ S_{1,2} saṃsarika- ⁵ B omits ca ⁶ S_{1,2} bhavavāna-

⁷ S₂ pabbajita- ; S₁ -jinajanānu-

⁸ S₂ -sīlā- ⁹ B vijjācaraṇa-

¹⁰ B sammappamānaindu-

¹¹ S₂ aparīṇāmaṃ ¹² S₁ -sahassī-

¹³ B catuvidhamagga- ¹⁴ B mama tvaṃ pure

aparāṃ kulasahassam aparāṃ ekādasanahutakulāṃ
 aparāṃ caturāsītikulasahassāṃ āmantetvā, tasmīṃ vasā-
 pento apūrayamānaṃ nibbānapuraṃ disvā, "Atimahantam
 mama nagaram ¹ iminā nayena kulāṃ āmantetvā na sakkā
 pana² pūretuṃ," bherim pana sāvetvā, "Saddhammavara-
 cakkavattino nagaram imāya ca ³ sampattiyā sampannaṃ,
 ye tattha vasitukāma te ⁴ yathāsukham āgacchantu ⁵ gatā
 ca imaṃ c'imaṃ ca parihāraṃ labhissantīti," nagarassa
 vaṇṇanaṃ c'eva lokassa parihāralābhaṃ ca sadevake loke
 ghosāpento viya māsassa aṭṭhasu divasesu tattha tattha
 nisinnānaṃ Dhammakathikānaṃ saddhammabheriṃ datvā,
 nibbānapuravaṇṇanaṃ ca tatrāgatānaṃ anuttarasīlāṇi-
 kārādi⁶parihāralābhaṃ ca ghosāpetvā, taṃ sutvā, tato tato
 nikkhamitvā, pabbajjam ādiṃ katvā anulomapatipadam
 paṭipannānaṃ aparimāṇānaṃ kulaputtānaṃ nibbānapura-
 samosaraṇaṃ kārāpeti.

Kim bahunā bhāsitenā? Yo ca sabbaññutāya sabba-
 sattānaṃ atthānattham ⁸ jānāti, mahākāruṇikatāya anat-
 tham parivajjetvā atthe niyojēti.

So ⁹ nāṇakarunāmāyo bhavasāgarapārāgo tilokaratha-
 sārathi tiṭṭhiyamānaantako ¹⁰ duddantadamako Dhammā-
 matambuvassako ¹¹ lokālokakaro jagadānandalocano tiloka-
 tilako guṇasekharo bhavavanagahanadāvānalo ¹² Dhamma-
 locano nāṇasāgaro aparimā¹³ṇaguṇo Dhammarājā, "sattā-
 naṃ vividhaṃ hitaṃ harati upaharati ¹⁴ upajaneti ¹⁵ uppā-
 detīti" vaṇṇitena, iriyāpathavihāro dibbavihāro brahma-

¹ S₂ atimahantaṃ mama nagaraṃ disvā atimahantaṃ
 mama nagaraṃ; B me nagaraṃ ² B omits pana

³ S₂ imāya ca bis ⁴ S₂ B omit te ⁵ B gacchantu

⁶ B anuttaraṃ sīlākārādi ⁷ S₂ omits sabba-

⁸ S₁ atthānatthā ⁹ B inserts ca

¹⁰ S₁ tiṭṭhiyamānamatthaantako

¹¹ B Dhammavassappavassako lokekālokakaro

¹² B bhuvanavanadāvānalo

¹³ B appamāṇa-

¹⁴ B hitaṃ deti upaharati ¹⁵ B upaneti uppādeti

makūpato aggikkhandham lomato lomakūpato udaka-dhāram pavattayamāno chabbannaBuddha¹rasmiyo vis-sajjento, Dhammañ ca² desento, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, āvibhāvañ tirobhāvañ tirokuddañ tiropākārañ tiropabbatam asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathā pi ākāse.

Pathaviyā pi ummujjānimujjañ karoti seyyathā pi uduke, uduke pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭṭhaviyañ.

Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati seyyathā pi pakkhisakūpo.

Ime pi candimasuriye evam mahiddhike evam mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati³ parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷaḥ pi kāyen' eva sampavatteti.⁴

Tadā kanakakalasato nikkhantā indaṇḍimaṇḍirasadhārā viya ummāpupphadāmaṇḍalā viya ca nilarasmiyo.

Suvaṇṇarasadhārā viya kaṇṭikarakusumadāmaṇḍalā viya ca pītarasmiyo.

Pavālarasadhārā viya bandhujīvakaupphadāmaṇḍalā viya ca lohitarasmiyo.

Rajatarasadhārā viya⁵ sumanakusumadāmaṇḍalā viya ca odātarasmiyo.

Mañjetṭhadāmaṇḍalā viya ca⁶ mañjetṭharasmiyo.

Ummāpupphesu⁷ ativiya nilatṭhānañ viya kaṇṭikarakusumesu ativiya pītatṭhānañ viya bandhujīvakausumesu asadisaratatṭhānañ viya⁸ osadhitārakā⁹ viya mañjetṭhāsu atulyamañjetṭhavaṇṇatṭhānañ viya 'pabhassararasmiyo ti'chabbannabuddharasmiyo puratthimakāyato nikkhamitvā jātabhūmim¹⁰ attano satta¹¹sattavāram anuparivattitvā¹² tālakkhandaṇḍarathacakkasakatacakkakūṭāgārādimattā hutvā puratthimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavālagiriṇi

¹ S₂ B omī -Buddha- ² B omīts ca ³ B parāmasati

⁴ S_{1,2} samvatteti ; B sampavatteti ⁵ S₂ omīts viya

⁶ S₂ B omīts ca ⁷ B ummāra- ⁸ S₁ inserts ca

⁹ B osadhitārakā viya atisetatṭhānañ viya mañjetṭhāsu
atulamañjetṭhavaṇṇatṭhānañ

¹⁰ B attano jāti-

¹¹ S₂ sattasattasācāram

¹² B parivattitvā

atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu yāva sāsananantara-dhānā pavattanti.

Pacchimakāyato tath'eva nikkhantā rasmiyo pacchimāya disāya dhāvanta cakkavāḷanagam¹ atikkamitvā अपariyantāsu lokadhātūsu tathā² pavattanti.

Tathā dakkhiṇakāyato dakkhiṇāya disāya³ vāmakāyato uttarāya⁴ disāya pavattanti.

Heṭṭhimakāyato nikkhantā chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahassabāhalaṃ mabāpāthaviṃ bhinditvā, taṃ⁵ niddhantasuvannapiṇḍaṃ⁶ viya karontiyo aṭṭhanahutādhikacatuyojanasatasahassabāhalaṃ pāṭhavisandhārakam⁷ udakaṃ vinivijjhivā, taṃ⁸ suvaṇṇakalasehi āsiṇcamānavilīṇasuvannaṃ viya das-sentiyo chaṇnahutādhikanavayojanasatasahassabāhalaṃ salilasandhārakam anilapāṭhaviṃ¹⁰ pavisitvā, taṃ samus-sitasuvannakkhandhaṃ viya¹¹ sandassentiyo ajaṭākāsāṃ pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tath'eva uparimakāyato chabbannaghanaBuddharasmiyo nikkhamitvā Chaddantagajaghaṭā viya valābakaturāṅgamālā¹² viya Citrakūṭahamsarāsiyo viya suvaṇṇa-ghanā¹³ viya ca anilapathe dhāvamānā cha kāmāvacara-bhave soḷasa rūpabhava cattāro arūpabhava ca¹⁴ atikkamitvā ajaṭākāsāṃ pakkhanditvā yāva sāsananantaradhānā pavattanti.

Tiriyam pana anantāparimāṇalokadhātūsu nisākara-suriyatārāṇadevatāūyyānavimānakappapādapasarirābhara-nānam pabhārahitaṇaṃ paricchedaṃattam eva paññā-yittha dasasata¹⁵sahassilokadhātuyā ālokaḥaraṇasamat-

¹ S₁ -nabham ; B cakkavāḷagiriṃ

² B tath'eva

³ B inserts dhāvanta

⁴ S₂ uttaradisāya ; B uttarāya disā dhāvanta tath'eva
ca pa^o ⁵ B omits tam ⁶ S₂ -piṇḍaṃ

⁷ B -sandhāram ⁸ B omits tam ⁹ B -vinilasuvannaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ anilam pavisitvā ; B -sandhārakānilaṃ pavisitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits viya

¹² B valāhaturaṅga-

¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇanāgā

¹⁴ S₂ omits ca

¹⁵ S₁ omits -sata-

tho Mahābrahmā suriyuggamane khajjotako¹ viya jāto, sabbañ Buddharaśmihi yeva ajjhotthatañ.

Taṃ divasañ sabbadasadisā² nilamaṇisuvannaṇapavāla-
rajaṭapattāvanaddhā viya Indadhanu³vijjusañjhāghanā-
bhirañjita viya ratanāvelaratanadāmaratanacunṇavippa-
kinṇā viya ca upasobhanti.

Tassa ca samadhigataya⁴makapāṭihirañāṇassa⁵ sarīra-
viniggatā dutiyā⁶ dutiyā rasmiyo purimāya purimāya
yamakayamakā viya ekakkhaṇe yeva pavattanti, dvinnāñ ca
cittānam ekakkhaṇe yeva pavatti nāma n'atthi, tassā⁷
pana tassā rasmiyā āvajjanā parikammādhiṭṭhānāni visum
visum⁸ yeva, nilarasmiatthāya hi⁹ Bhagavā nilakasiṇa-
samāpattiñ samāpajjati, pitarasmi¹⁰atthāya pītakasiṇaṃ
lohitarasmi¹¹atthāya lohītakasiṇaṃ odātarasmiatthāya
odātakasiṇaṃ aggikkhandhatthāya tejokasiṇaṃ udaka-
dhāratthāya āpokasiṇaṃ samāpajjati. Tathā hi¹² Bud-
dhānaṃ bhavaṅgaparivāsassa lahukatāya pañcahākārehi
sucinṇavasitāya¹³ ca tā ekakkhaṇe viya pavattanti.

Tadā dasasahassiyaṃ¹⁴ sabbe kāmāvacarādayo devagaṇā
pamuditahadaya sañjātapītisomanassā paridāhitaparīsud-
dhapaṇḍaravatthā kamalamukulasadisasañjaliṃ¹⁵ sirasi
katvā: "Aho jino lokahito aho lokānukampako aho kārū-
ṇiko¹⁶ ti," thutivacanam ugghirantā, candanacunṇamissitāni
pañcavaṇṇadibbapupphāni avakirantā celāni bhamayantā
devanātakasaṅgītiyo pavattentā pūjayanti.

Evaiṃ Dhammaratanamañjūso aññesaṃ¹⁷ avacanavisa-
yaṃ yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karonto vīsati¹⁸ paṇakotiyo nib-
bānāmatarasam pāyesi.

¹ B khajjopanako ² S₂ sabbā- ³ B -dhanuvijjulatā-

⁴ B tathā samadhigatassa ⁵ B -pāṭihāriya-

⁶ S₁ dutiyādutiyā; S₂ omits dutiyā-; B dutiyā dutiyā
rasmiṇpurimāya purimāya ⁷ S₂ tassa pana rasmiyā

⁸ S₂ omits visum ⁹ S₂ -rasmiyo ¹⁰ S₁ omits hi

¹¹ S₁ -rasmiyo ¹² S₂ pi ¹³ S₁ suvaṇṇa-

¹⁴ B dasasahassilokadhātuyaṃ ¹⁵ B -makula-

¹⁶ B mahākārūṇiko ¹⁷ S₂ B omī aññesaṃ

¹⁸ S_{1,2} vīsatiyā

Tato attahasatthiyojanasahassādhikayojanasatasahassug-
gataratanaMerumatthake nekaṃaṇinikarakiraṇabhāsurā-
vividhaviṭṭhiyanavināne dasayojanasahassavittatāyate
dvārasahassapajjalite ¹ tāvatiṃsadevanagare paññāsayo-
janāyāmakkhandhasākhāviḥsite yojanasatavittatāyate
tiyojanasatikasākhāvalayālaṅkate yojanapaññāsagāṃiku-
sumappabhābhāsure yojanasatavahanasurabhikūsuma-
gandhaparimale sakalaphaliphulle pārijātakataruvaramūle
pañcadasayojanubbedhe paññāsayojanavittathe satthiyo-
janāyate jayasumanadalalattakapaṭalapāṭale haṃsapup-
phamuduke manonukūlautudāyake devindakusalaphala-
lasambhūte ² paṇḍukambalasilātale ³ khuddakapiṭṭhe ⁴ nisi-
danto viya dasasahassilokadhātuto samāgatānaṃ nimmita ⁵
sukhumattabhāvanam pūritacakkavālagabbhānaṃ ⁶ Brah-
māsuraḡaṇānam majjhe suralokam obhāsento nisiditvā, Mā-
tudevaputtam ārabbhā sattappakaraṇam abhidhammaṃ
desento asiti devakoṭīnaṃ ⁷ Dhammābhisamayam akāsi.

Tato desanāvasāne utthāyāsanaṃ Sakkāṇattena Vissa-
kammadevaputtēna ekato rajatamayam ekato suvaṇṇa-
mayam majjhe maṇimayaṃ katvā, Sinerugirimuddhanato
yāva Saṅkassanagaradvāraṃ tāva māpitūsu ⁸ dasadisam
obhāsayaṇtīsu tīsu sopānamālāsu Satthā ⁹ maṇimayasopā-
namattake thatvā, lokavivaraṇapāṭīhāriyaṃ katvā,
anekalokadhātuvāsinam paññāyanto Avicito yāva Bha-
vaggā sakalalokam mahājanassa nayanaviśayaṃ karonto,
ākāse vicitta ¹⁰ kammanimmithehi viya gahitaviccittapūjā-
vatthūhi sakalacakkavālagabbhapūritadevasaṅghehi pari-
vārito, anekasahassadevanātakaparivāreṇa Pañcasikhā-
bbhidhānena gandhabbadevaputtēna tigāvutāyatanāṃ veluva-
paṇḍuvīṇāṃ sampannāsāya mucchanābhi mucchetvā, ¹¹
bhuvanakuḥaram pūretvā vādiyantena, giyaṃnathutiva-
cano, Sakkena pattacīvaraṃ gahetvā dasasahassaPurin-

¹ B dvādasa-² B -phalabhūte³ S¹ -thale⁴ B khuddakapiṭṭhe⁵ S_{1,2} nimitta-⁶ MSS. -gambhānaṃ⁷ B pāṇakoṭīnaṃ⁸ S₂ mātāpitusu⁹ B yattha maṇisopāna-¹⁰ S₂ cittassa ; S₁ citta-¹¹ S₁ B mucchitvā

dadaparivāreṇa pūjyamāno DhataratṭhaVirūḥaVirūpak-
khaKuverābhidhānehi cattāḷisasaḥassadevarājeḥi purato
pasāritapādasāṭako ¹ vīsatisaḥassacandasuriyadevaputtehi
gahitavicittakanakaraḥajataḍḍhajo suyāmadevarājadasa-
hassehi vijiyamānasaradaḥcandaḥjuti² pabhassaradibba-
cāmaranikaro santusitadevarājadasaḥassassehi maṇimaya-
tālavaṇṭamālābhi ³ sañcāriyamānamudusiniddhamandā-
nilo vīsatisaḥassādhikāhi ⁴ tisata⁵saḥassadevakumārīkāhi
uppaḷa⁶kalāpālaṇkatakanaḥajataṇaṇimayapunṇakalasa-
mālā gahetvā gīyamānamadhuramaṅgalavacano Mahā-
brahmunā dhāritasaraḍaparipunṇacandaṇḍalanibbi-
sesasetacchatto chabbaṇṇābhi ⁷ Buddharasmīhi pajjalanto
kappasatasahaḥsādhikāni cattāri asaṅkheyyāni pūritapāra-
minam phalaṇi lokassa dassento sakalalokaṇ ⁸ mahāja-
nassa nayanavisayaṇi karonto raḥatakanakasopānāvata-
raṇamamahānubhāvadevabrahmaṇaṇanikaḥapariḥvāreṇa Saṇ-
kassanagaḥadvāre ⁹ otarivā, pīṭivikaṣitanayanāya cha-
tiṇsaḥyojanapaḥrikkhepāya maṇussaḥpaḥisaḥya gandhamālā-
dīhi pūjetvā namassiyamāno ¹⁰ Dhammaṇi desetvā tiṇsa-
pāṇakoṭiyo Dhammāmatarasam pāyesi.

Evam anekehi acchariyapāṭihāriyeḥi sattavinayaṇi
katvā catuvīsati asaṅkheyyadevamaṇusse amatapāṇam
pāyento abhisambodhito vīsati saṇvaccharaṇi samadhi-
gaḥchi.¹¹

Tadā Dasabalasāsane bahussutāṇaṇi satimantāṇaṇi ga-
ti-mantāṇaṇi dhitimantāṇaṇi Buddhupaṭṭhākāṇaṇi bhikkhū-
naṇ aggo Dhammaḥbhaṇḍāgāriko āyasmā Ānandaṭṭhero
gaḥapatinā Anāṭhapiṇḍikaṇa : “ Bhante ayaṇi viḥāro cāri-
kaṇ paḥkante lokaṇāthe nippaccayo hoti, Sāvattḥivāsino
gandhamālāḥatthā pūjaṇiyam ¹² aññatṭṭhāṇam alaḥhitvā

¹ B parivārito pasāritapāsādasāṭako

² S₁ -candarajjuti-

³ S₂ -mālāhi

⁴ B vīsatisaḥassādhikatisata-

⁵ S₂ omits tisata-

⁶ S₁ upphala-

⁷ S₂ B chabbaṇṇāhi

⁸ B omits sakala° na° ka°

⁹ B dvāreṇa

¹⁰ B namassamāno ; S₂ namassimāno

¹¹ S_{1,2} -gañchi

¹² B pūjaṇiyathāṇam

gandhakutīdvāre pāṭetvā gacchanti, tena ulārapāmojja¹ na honti, sādhu bhante Bhagavato imam attham ārocetvā ekam pūjanīyaṭṭhānaṃ jānāthāti," yācīto, "Sādhu ti," gantvā Tathāgatam pucchi.

"Kati nu kho bhante cetiyāṇi?" "Tiṇi Ānandati." "Katamāni bhante tiṇi?" "Sārīrikam pāribhogikam uddesikan ti." "Sakkā pana bhante tumhesu dharantesu yeva cetiyāṃ kātun ti?" "Ānanda sārīrikaṃ na sakkā kātun, taṃ hi Buddhānaṃ parinibbutakāle yeva² hoti, uddesikam avatthukaṃ³ tam pana manamattakena hoti, Buddhēhi paribhutto⁴ bodhi tesu dharantesu pi⁵ parinibbutesu pi cetiyam evāti." "Bhante tumhesu cārikam pakkantesu Jetavanavihāro appaṭṭisarāṇo hoti, manussā pūjanīyaṭṭhānaṃ na labhanti, mahābodhito bijam āharitvā Jetavanavihāradvāre⁶ ropāpemi⁷ bhante ti." "Sādhu Ānanda ropeli, evaṃ sante Jetavane⁸ mama nibaddhāvāso viya bhavissatīti." Thero KosalaNarindĀnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīnam ārocetvā, Jetavanadvāre bodhiropanāṭṭhāne āvātaṃ sodhāpetvā Mahāmoggallānattheram āha: "Bhante ahaṃ Jetavanadvāre bodhiṃ ropessāmi, mahābodhito me bodhiphalam āharathāti." So, "Sādhūti," ākāseṇa bodhi-maṇḍalaṃ⁹ gantvā vaṇṇato parigalantam phalam ekaṃ bhūmim appattaṃ yeva cīvareṇa sampāṭicchitvā¹⁰ āharitvā adāsi.

Ānandatthero: "Ajjā bodhim ropessāmi,"¹¹ Kosalarājādīnam ārocesi. Tadā¹² rājā sāyaṇhasamaye mahatā balakāyena¹³ parivuto suvaṇṇakaṭṭhānaṃ gāhāpetvā, sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito puṇṇakalasādāsakusumasamuggadha-jakadalitoranādharaṇīkaṭṭhānaṃ parivuto maṅgalagīti-kāturiyaṇādehi dasadisam pūrayanto vihāram agamāsi. Sāvatthiyam AnāthapiṇḍikaVisākhādīpaṇḍitaṃ ariy-

¹ B -pāmojja honti

² B omits yeva

³ B avatthukaṃ kappanamattakena

⁴ B inserts pana ⁵ S_{1,2} omit pi ⁶ S₂ B Jetavanadvāre

⁷ S₂ ropemi

⁸ B Jetavanaṃ me

⁹ B bodhimaṇḍalaṃ

¹⁰ S₁ suppaṭicchitvā

¹¹ B ropessāmi ¹² S₂ B omit tadā ¹³ B balanikāyena

asāvakā dvikoṭimattā kalyāṇaputhujjanā gandhamālādayo ādāya sannipatiṃsu. Thero mahābodhiropanattāhāne mahantaṃ suvaṇṇakātāhaṃ ṭhapetvā heṭṭhā chiddaṃ katvā gandhakalalassa ¹ pūrāpetvā: “Bodhiphalam ² idaṃ rōpehi mahārājāti,” rañño adāsi. So cintesi: “Hatthe no na sabbadā rajjaṃ tiṭṭhati,³ phalam idaṃ mayānātha⁴piṇḍikena ropāpetuṃ vaṭṭatīti.” So taṃ phalaṃ tassa karatale ṭhapesi, atha Anāthapiṇḍiko gandhakalalaṃ viyūhivā taṃ ⁵ tatttha pātesi. Tasmiṃ tassa hatthato muttamatte sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva ⁶ naṅgalasīsapamāṇo bodhikhandho paṇṇasabatthubbedho utṭhahi. Catusu disāsu uddhañcāti pañcamahāsākhā paṇṇasahatthā va nikkhamiṃsu. Iti so taṃ khaṇaṃ ⁷ yeva vanappati⁸jetṭhako hutvā haritapattarattānkuro pavālatatākulitamarakatasāgaro viya virocamaṇo aṭṭhāsi, atimahantaṃ pāṭihāriyam ahosi.

Rājā aṭṭhasatamatte kanakaraṇṇakalase ⁹ gandhodakapūre nīluppala¹⁰kalāpādipatimaṇḍite katvā, mahābodhim parikkhipitvā puṇṇakalasaṃmālā ṭhapāpesi. Sattaratana-mayaṃ vedikaṃ kārāpetvā suvaṇṇamissitaṃ ¹¹ vālukaṃ okiritvā pākāreṇa parikkhipitvā ¹² sattaratana-mayaṃ dvāra-koṭṭhakaṃ kārāpesi.

Evam thero mahāsakkāraṃ kārāpetvā Tathāgatam upasaṅkamitvā: “Bhante tumhehi mahābodhimūle samāpannasamāpattim mayā ropitabodhimūle mahājanahitāya samāpajjathāti,” āha. “Ānanda kiṃ kathesi? mayi ¹³ mahābodhimāṇde samāpannasamāpattim samāpajjitvā nīsīdante añño padeso dhāretuṃ na sakkotīti.” “Bhante lokānukampāya ¹⁴ imassa bhūmippadesassa vahananiyā-

¹ B gandhakalalaṃ

² B bodhiphalabijaṃ

³ B patitṭhāti; S₂ tiṭṭhanti

⁴ B phalam idaṃ ayam Anātha-

⁵ B omits taṃ

⁶ B tesam passantānaṃ eva

⁷ B khaṇe

⁸ S₂ vanaspati-

⁹ B -kalale

¹⁰ S₁ -upphala-

¹¹ S₂ -missikaṃ; B suvaṇṇamissakavālukaṃ

¹² S₂ pakkhipitvā

¹³ S_{1,2} omit mayi

¹⁴ B -kampakāya

mena¹ imasmiñ bodhimūle samādhim paribhuñjathāti.”² Tam sutvā sabbasattahite rato tam³ samāpattisukhena ekarattim paribhuñji. Thero Kosalarājādīnañ kathetvā bodhimahañ nāma atimanohara-pūjañ kūrāpesi, sā pi kho bodhi Ānandatthereṇa ropitattā “Ānandabodhiti” paññāyittha.

Atth’ ekadivasañ bhikkhū ito e’ ito ca samosaritvā pārāpata⁵ caranapāṭalarāge asisīrakiraṇe atthagirisamīpam upagate⁶ aparasūgarataṭa⁷ samuggatapavāḷalatākālāpe viya sañjhārāge dissamāne⁸ ravipiyavirahe sokavidhurāya⁹ kamalinikāminiyā¹⁰ bhamarāvalīmañivalayam¹¹ apaharitam iva kamalakaratale sañkociyamāne Dhammasabhāyañ sannipatitvā rattakambalasāpim parikkhipantā viya Buddhasanam parivāretvā nisinnā: “Āvuso¹² āyasmā Ānando dharante yeva Satthari Tathāgate bodhiñ ropetvā¹³ mahāpūjañ akāsi, aho mahāguṇo thero ti,” tassa guṇakathañ samuṭṭhāpesuñ.

Atthā surāsura-cūḷā¹⁴ mañimarīcisañcayapari-cumbitacarananakhamayūkho lokanāyako suvaṇṇasurabhisugandha¹⁵ pupphūpahārasamalañkatabhūmibhāgāya gandhakuṭṭiyañ nīsiditvā mahākaruṇāsamāpatti¹⁶ phalasamāpattiādayo anekavidhasamāpattiyo samāpajjanto, dībbāya sotadhātuyā Dhammasabhāyañ tam kathāpavattiñ sutvā: “Ime bhikkhū Ānandena katañ bodhipūjañ ārabha tassa guṇakathañ kathenti, etesañ¹⁷ ca pubbe tena katañ bodhipūjañ na pākaṭam mayham eva pākaṭam mayi pana gate ete¹⁸ attano kathañ nirantaram āroccanti, tato tesam ahan tam atthupattin katvā pubbabhave Ānandena katañ ma-

¹ B balaniyamena

² B bhūñjathā ti

³ S₁ repeats tam

⁴ S₂ atimanorama-

⁵ B pārāvata-

⁶ B uggate

⁷ B sāgarapaṭala-

⁸ B diyamāne ⁹ B sokavitudāya viya ¹⁰ S₂ -kāmaliyā

¹¹ S₂ -valayapaharitam B -valayapaharitamhiya

¹² B omits āvuso

¹³ B ropāpetvā

¹⁴ S₂ cūḷā-

¹⁵ B -gandha-

¹⁶ S₂ -sāpatti-

¹⁷ B tesañ

¹⁸ S₂ etañ

hābodhipūjam¹ vibhajanto tassa guṇe pākāte katvā Sinerum ukkhipanto² viya suvaṇṇakuntena³ bham⁴ paharanto viya ca⁵ dasahassasuriyasahassam utthāpento viya catukuddake⁶ gehe dipasahassam ujjālento viya ca pakātaṃ katvā Kāliṅgabodhiḥātakam desessāmi,⁷ sā me desanā parinibhutaṃsāpi pañcavassasahassāni sattānam amatamahānibbānasampāpikā bhavissatīti,⁸ cintetvā Buddhāsanā utthāya⁹ lākhārasena tintaabhinavasamphullarat-takoviḷārakusumadāmavaṇṇam surattadupaṭṭam saṃvi-dhāya timaṇḍalam paṭicchādentō nivāsetvā suvaṇṇapāmaṇ-gena pavāḷakalāpam¹⁰ parikkhipanto viya vijjullatāsassirī-kakāyabandhanam bandhitvā rattakambalena gajakum-bham pariyaṇaddhanto viya ratanasatubbedhe suvaṇṇag-ghike pavāḷajālam¹¹ khipamāno viya suvaṇṇacetiye rattakambalakañcukam¹² paṭimuñcanto viya gacchantam punṇacandam rattavalāhakena paṭicchādayamāno viya kañcanapabbatamatthakesu pakkalākhārasam parisīncanto viya¹³ Cittakūṭapabbatamatthakam bandhujiṇakakusuma-daladāmehi parikkhipanto viya ca nigrodhaphalasamāna-vaṇṇam surattavarapaṇisukūlam pārupitvā, dvārantarehi c' eva vātapānantarehi ca¹⁴ nikkhamitvā vidhāvantihi vip-phurantīhi Buddharasmīhi¹⁵ saṃsūcitanikkhamanto¹⁶ kañ-canaguhato siho viya gandhakutito nikkhamitvā asamena Buddhavesena aparimāṇena Buddhavilāsena¹⁷ gantvā abhi-bhavantam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim apahasantam¹⁸ iva devavimānasiriṃ niketam iva siriyā ekanipātātittam iva devamanussanayanavihagānam¹⁹ Dhammasabham pavisitvā alaṅkataratanamaṇḍape supaññattavaraBuddhāsanam ab-

¹ B bodhipūjam² B ukkhipento³ B -kuṭena⁴ S₂ nabham⁵ B candasahassam sūriyasahassāni⁶ B catukūṭake⁷ S₂ dāssessāmi⁸ B vuṭṭhāya⁹ B pabbāḷakalāpam¹⁰ B pabbāḷajālam¹¹ B rattakambalam¹² S₁ inserts ca¹³ S₂ omits ca¹⁴ B Buddharasmīhi suviracito¹⁵ S₂ -nikkhamāno¹⁶ B vilāsena¹⁷ B avahas¹⁸ B -vihagānam

hiruyha Yugandharamatthake jalamāno suriyo viya chab-
baṇṇaBuddharasmiyo vissajjento nisīdi.

Tā pana Buddharasmiyo āvelāvelā dasasabassacakkavāle
ekāvattā¹ hutvā heṭṭhā vātaṭṭhaviṃ atikkamivā upari
bhavaggam atikkamivā yāva sāsananantaradhānā niranteram
apariyāntāsu lokadhātusu pavattamānā agamīṃsu.²

Taṃ divasaṃ sabbā³ dasadisā pasāritaratanavicitta-
kañcanapaṭṭā viya⁴ rattasuvannaṇṇasānisīcamānā viya
ukkāsatanipātasamākulā viya niranteravippakīṇṇakanikā-
rāpupphā viya vāyuvegapakkhittacina⁵piṭṭhacūṇṇapunnā
viya nānāvīdharatanālaṇikārujjalā viya ca upasobhīṃsu.

Tam pana Buddhasirīṃ disvā anekasatasabassacakkattiya-
brāhmaṇā gaḥapatayo⁶ ca yebhuyyena dasasabassacakka-
vāḍadevatā ca tāvad eva sannipatīṃsu.

Taṃ ca pana vimalajjūtiṃ parivāretvā sakaparahita⁷-
samatṭhā samaṇagayā sabbe⁸va appicchā santuṭṭhā pavi-
vittā asaṃsatṭhā codakā pāpagarahitā⁸ āraddhaviṇṇi-
vattāro vacanakkhamā silasampannā samādhīpaṇṇā¹⁰vi-
muttināṇadassanasampannā vāṇadosā bhinnakilesā vijāṭi-
tājaṭāchinnabandhanā uparimanabhe ṭhitam¹¹ puṇṇacā-
danā viya Bhagavantaṃ yeva¹² namassamānā nisīdīṃsu.

Tehi parivārito Bhagavā rattakambalapariṅkhitto viya
suvannaṇṇakhandho rattapaḍumavanasaṇḍamajjhagatā viya
suvannaṇṇavā pavāḷa¹³vedikāpariṅkhitto viya suvaṇṇapā-
sādo, iti sabbajanamuddhago¹⁴ sayāṃ vitarāgo vitarāgehi¹⁵
parivārito sayāṃ vītadoso vītadosehi parivārito sayāṃ
vītamoḥo vītamohehi parivārito sayāṃ¹⁶ nittanṇho nittan-
hehi parivārito sayāṃ nikkilesa nikkileshehi parivārito
sayāṃ Buddho anubuddhehi parivārito pattaparivāritāṃ

¹ S_{1,2} ekāvattā ² S₁ āgamiṃsu ³ B S₁ sabba-

⁴ B -kañcanapaṭam iva ⁵ B vāyuvegakhittacina

⁶ S₂ B -patiyo ⁷ B saparahita- ⁸ S₂ B pāpagarahino

⁹ B sāraddha- ¹⁰ S₁ samādhisampannā

¹¹ B S₂ uparinabhe ¹² S₂ omits yeva ¹³ B pabbāla-

¹⁴ B sabbajanamusabho; S₂ sabbajanamaddhagato

¹⁵ S₂ inserts tehi

¹⁶ B sayāṃ nikkilesa . . . sayāṃ nittanṇho

viya kesaraṃ kesaraparivāritā viya kaṇṇikā atṭhanāgasa-
hassaparivārito viya Chaddanto nāgarājā navutihaṃsasa-
hassaparivārito viya Dhataratṭho haṃsarājā senaṅgapari-
vārito viya cakkavattī¹ marugaṇaparivārito viya Sakko
devarājā Brahmagaṇaparivārito² viya HāritaMahābrahmā
tārāgaṇaparivārito³ viya puṇṇacando virocati.

Byāmapabbhā parikkhepavilāsini⁴ c' assa dvattiṃsavara-
lakkhaṇamālā ganthitvā ṭhapitadvattiṃsacandamālā⁴ viya
dvattiṃsasuriyamālā viya paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitadvattiṃsacakka-
vattiṇaṃ dvattiṃsadevarājanāṃ dvattiṃsaMahābrahmā-
ṇaṃ siriya sirim abhibhavanti.⁵

Evam⁶ aparimitakālasaṃcitapuṇṇābalanibhattāya acin-
teyyāya anopamāya Buddhaliḥhāya cando viya vippasan-
nagaganatale Bhagavati daddallamāne⁷ jātisumanācam-
pakanavamālikārattuppalaṇḍiluppalaṇḍiluppalaṇḍiluppalaṇḍi-
vārapup-
phāni nilapitalohitādivaṇṇāni sugandhagandha⁸cūṇṇāni
cātuddīpikamahāmeghā vissatṭhaudakavutṭhiyo viya pavas-
siṃsu.

Pañcaṅgikaturiyaghosāni Buddhadhammasaṅghagaṇa-
paṭisaṃyuttāni tūṭṭhighosāni ca dasadisā⁹ pūrayimsu.

Devamanussanāgasupaṇṇayakkhādīnam akkhini amata-
pānaṃ viya labhiṃsu.

Tadā nimmalappabho nayaṇaṃsujālapuṇṇasaliḥhi ma-
hājanam abhisiṃcanto viya olovento suphullam¹⁰ avikala-
kamalasaṇḍaṃ viya nisinnam paṭisaṃ disvā: "Ayaṃ
paṭisā ativiya sobhati ekabhikkhussāpi karacaraṇacalana-
mattaṃ vā assāsapassāsasaddo vā natthi, sabbālaṅkāra-
patimaṇḍitam mama samīpam upagataṃ sanāṭikaṃ Khat-
tiyapaṭisaṃ Brāhmaṇapaṭisaṃ Gahapatiṭisaṃ cātum-
mahārājikaṭisaṃ tāvatiṃsapaṭisaṃ yāmapaṭisaṃ tusita-
paṭisaṃ nimmanaratipaṭisaṃ paranimmitavasavattipaṭi-
saṃ Brahmaṇapaṭisaṃ ekabhikkhu pi na oloketi, sabbe maṃ

¹ B cakkavattirājā ² B -parivuto ³ B -parivuto

⁴ B -candamālāya dvattiṃsasuriyamālāya

⁵ S₁ inserts ca; S₂ abhibhavanti ⁶ B eva

⁷ B jajjalamāne ⁸ S₂ omits -gandha-

⁹ B dasadisāsu ¹⁰ B suphullavimalakamala-

yeva olokayamānā nisidanti, ete ca Buddhagāravena¹ sagāravā Buddhatejena tajjitā mayi āyukappam pi akathetvā nisinne paṭhamān kathān samutthāpetvā na kathessanti aham eva paṭhamān kathessāmiti: "—aparimitakappaṇiṭṭhān nirantarapavattitavacisucaritānubhāvena² dibbhagandhagandhitān nānāvidhagandhapūritān ratanakarandān vivaranto viya pāramitāsallāsambhūtān sabbaññūtaññāparavikirāṇavikasitam mudutanu³ puthulajivhakaṇṇikaṇ paramasamasuddhavivara⁴ dantapantidvayakesarān suratta⁵ dantāvaraṇadvayapattaparivāraṇ⁶ Dhammamadhubinduvāhinān sassirīkamukhapadumān vivaritvā, madhumadamuditalalitacaturaratikaramanoharān karavika⁷ nādasadisam madhurassarān nicchāretvā, heṭṭhā avicim upari bhavaggaṇ gāhāpetvā, sarena dasasahassilo⁸ kadhātum paṭicchādentō: "Kāya nu' ttha bhikkhave etarahi kathāya saṁmisinnā? Kā ca pana vo antarā kathā vipakatā? Nāhañ tumbhakaṇ kathābhaṅgatthāya āgato,⁹ aham pana sabbaññūtaṇ kathān vo niṭṭhāpetvā matthakappattān katvā¹⁰ dassāmiti āgato ti," sabbaññūpavāraṇam pavāresi.

Tadā attamanā bhikkhū: "Ayaṁ pana bhante Ānandena katan bodhipūjam ārabba guṇakathā vippakatā na rāja-kathādikā¹¹ tiracchānakathā, atha Bhagavā anuppatto tañ no¹² idāni niṭṭhāpetvā desethā¹³ ti," vadiṁsu.

Atha ekālōkañño¹⁴: "Na bhikkhave idān'eva pubbe pi Ānando saparivāresu¹⁵ catusu mahādīpesu manusse gahetvā, bahuñ gandhamālam āharāpetvā, mahābodhimāṇe bodhi-mahañ kāresi¹⁶ yevāti," uddesañ dassetvā, tadacchariyasa-vanakutūhalākulita¹⁷ hadayehi yatihi abhiyācito sabbam¹⁸

¹ B ete ca Buddhagāravā

² B inserts nibbattān

³ B mudutaru-

⁴ B -samaparisuddhāvīrata-

⁵ S₂ sudatta-

⁶ S₁ -parivāritān

⁷ S₁ kuravika-

⁸ B dasasahassin

⁹ B kathāya tatthamāgato

¹⁰ S₂ omits matthaka^o katvā

¹¹ S₂ B -kathāditira-

¹² S₂ omits no

¹³ S_{1,2} dethā

¹⁴ S_{1,2} -lōkañño

¹⁵ B saparivārena

¹⁶ S_{1,2} kārāpesi

¹⁷ B -ālulita-

¹⁸ B sabbam etañ sapañābhilāsañ

ekaggaṃ savanābhilāsaṃ parisam¹ ñatvā,² himagabbham padāletvā, puṇṇacandaṃ nīharanto viya sānim apānetvā, cittakammaṃ dassento viya mahājambutaruvaramūle³ gahetvā cārento viya⁴ gaganaGaṅgaṃ otārento viya patha-vojaṃ kaḍḍhento viya yojaniyamadhugaṇḍaṃ cakkayāntena piḷetvā madhupānaṃ pāyamāno viya ca pubbe Ānandattherena katam mahābodhipūjaṃ vibhajanto atitāma āhari.

Atite Kālīngaratthe Dantapurānagare Kālīngo nāma rājā ahosi.

Tassa Mahākālīngo Cullakālīngo⁵ ti dve puttā ahesuṃ. Tesu Cullakālīngassa putto Maddarājadhītuyā kucchiyaṃ⁶ nibbatto Kālīngakumāro nāma adhiṭṭhasabbagantho samadhi-gatasakalakalāpo sabbajanamanoharaparamarūpo Danta-pure rājā hutvā yathāsukhaṃ rajjaṃ anubhavanto⁷ navayobbanalalitāni rajjasukhāni sammānayaṃto⁸ rājālokaṃ pūjayaṃto samānabrāhmaṇaṇaṃ pariṇpālayaṃto pajāṃ nandayaṃto bandhuvaggamittāmaccaparivuto vītinaṃmeti.

Tassāsesaganthakalāpāvagābhagambhīrañño vikasitapa-ñño Kālīngabhāradvājo nāma purohito mahāpurisalakkhānāni disvā, dasa cakkavattivattāni ācikkhi. So taṃ vattam pūretvā pannarasauposathadivase pāto⁹ va satasahassaṃ viṣṣajjetvā, mahādānaṃ datvā, soḷasahi gandhodakaghātehi sīsaṃ nahāyitvā, katapātarāso suddham uttarāsaṅgaṃ ekaṃsaṃ katvā, upari pāsādassa sirisayane pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā nisinno attano dānādimaṃyaṃ puññasamudayaṃ āvajjantaṃ¹⁰ nisīdi.

Ayaṃ sabbacakkavattinaṃ dhammatā.

Tesaṃ taṃ¹¹ āvajjantānaṃ yeva vuttappakārapuñña-kammaṇaccayaṇṭasamuttānaṃ nīlamanisaṅghātasadisam pācīnasamuddajalatalaṃ bhindamānaṃ viya ākāsaṃ alaṅkurumānaṃ¹² viya sahaṣṣaraṃsi¹³ nemikaṃ¹⁴ sanābhikaṃ

¹ S₂ omits parisam

² B katvā

³ B -taruvaram

⁴ B omits viya

⁵ B Cūla- for Culla- passim

⁶ B kucchinibbatto

⁷ S₁ anubhonto

⁸ B sampādayanto

⁹ B -brāhmaṇaṃ pari-

¹⁰ S₂ āvajjento

¹¹ B tesaṃ hi taṃ

¹² B alaṅkaramānaṃ varachiddamaṇḍalakhacitaṃ

¹³ MSS. -raṃsa-

¹⁴ S₁ -nebhikaṃ

sabbākāraparipūraṁ dibbacakkaratanāṁ pātubhavati. Tam Kālingarañño pi tath' eva pāturahosi.

Yāya¹ pana tam cakkaratanaṁ² nābhiyā 'sanābhikaṇṭi' vuttaṁ, sā indaṇīlamayā³ hoti, majjhe pan'⁴ assā rajata-mayāya panāliyā suddhasiniddhadantapantiyā hasamānā viya viroceti, majjhe chiddena viya candamaṇḍalena ubhosu⁵ bāhirantesu rajatapattēna kataparikkhepā hoti, tesu pan' assa⁶ nāhipanāliparikkhepappattēsu yuttayuttatthāne paricchedalekhā suvibhattā 'va hutvā paññāyanti, ayam tāv' assa⁷ nābhiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yehi pana tam arehi 'sahassāraṇṭi' vuttaṁ, te sattaratanamayā suriyarasmīyo viya pabhāsampannā bhonti, tesam pi ghaṭakamaṇīkaparicchedalekhādīni⁸ suvibhattān' eva⁹ paññāyanti, ayam assa arāṇaṁ sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Yāya pana tam nemiyā 'sanemikaṇṭi' vuttaṁ, sā bālasuriyarasmikalāpasirim apahasamānā¹⁰ viya surattasuddhasiniddhapavālamayā¹¹ hoti, sandhīsu pan' assā sañjhārāgasassirīkā¹² rattajambunadapattā¹³ vaṭṭaparicchedalekhā ca suvibhattā paññāyanti, ayam assa nemiyā sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Nemimaṇḍalapitthiyam pan' assa dasannaṁ dasannam arāṇam antare dhamanavaṁso viya antosusiro¹⁴ chiddamaṇḍalikavicitto¹⁵ vātavāhakapavāladanḍo¹⁶ hoti yassa vāteritassa sukusala¹⁷ samannāgatassa¹⁸ pañcaṅgikaturiyassa viya saddo vaggucarajaniyo ca kamaṇiyo ca madaniyo¹⁹ ca hoti, tassa kho pana pavāladanḍassa²⁰ upari setacchattam ubhosu passesu samosaritakusumadāma²¹ dvepantiyo cā²²ti

¹ S₁ yāyam

² S₁ inserts yābhi

³ B -maṇimayā

⁴ B pana rajata-

⁵ S₂ inserts pi

⁶ S₂ pasannā

⁷ S_{1,2} assā

⁸ B ghāṭaka-

⁹ S₁ suvibhattā 'va

¹⁰ B avhayamānā ; B avahasamānā

¹¹ B -pabbālamayā

¹² B sañjhānurāga-

¹³ B -jambonada-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts va

¹⁵ B -citto

¹⁶ B -bāhakapabbāla- ; S_{1,2} vātagāhīm

¹⁷ S₂ sukula-

¹⁸ B -samannāhatassa

¹⁹ S₂ damaniyo

²⁰ B pabbāla-

²¹ B -kusumadāmānaṁ

²² S_{1,2} sattiyo ; B S₂ omīti cā

evam samosaritakusumadāmapanti¹satadvayaparivāra-
setacchattasatadhārinā² pavāladandaśatena³ samupa-
sobhitanemiparikkhepassa dvinnam pi nābhipanālinam
ante dve sihamukhāni honti, yehi tālakkhandhappamāṇa-
punnacandakiraṇakalāpasassirikā taruṇaravisamānaratta-
kambalabhaṇḍukapariyantā⁴ ākāsaGaṅgāgatisobham abhi-
bhavamānā⁵ viya dve muttākālāpā olambanti,⁶ yehi
cakkaratanena saddhim ākāse samparivattamānehi tiṇi
cakkāni ekato parivattantāni viya khāyanti, ayam assa
sabbaso sabbākāraparipūrītā.

Tam pan' etam evam sabbākāraparipūram⁷ pakatiyā
sāyamāsabhataṃ bhuñjitvā attano attano gharadvāre
paññattāsanesu nisīditvā pavattakathāsallāpesu manussesu
vithicatukkādīsu kiṇamāne dāraśakajane nātiuccena nātinīcena
vanasaṇḍamatthakāsannena ākāsaṇḍapadesena palobhayamā-
naṃ⁸ viya rukkhāsākhaggāni dvādasayojanato paṭṭhāya
sūyamānena madhurassarena sattānaṃ sotāni odāpayamā-
naṃ⁹ yojanato paṭṭhāya nānāpabhāsamudayasamujjalena
vaṇṇena nayanāni samākāddhantaṃ¹⁰ rañño cakkavattissa
puññānubhāvam ugghosayantaṃ viya rājadhāniabhimuk-
ham¹¹ āgacchati.

Atha tassa cakkaratanassa saddasāvanen' eva: "Kuto
nu kho kassa nu kho ayam saddo ti," āvajjitahadayānam
puratthimadisam olokayamānānaṃ tesam manussānam
aññatāro aññataram evam āha "Passatha¹² bho acchariyam
punnacando pubbe eko uggaḍḍhati, ajja pana attadutiyo
uggato, etaṃ hi rājahaṃsamithunam¹³ iva punnacanda-
mithunam apubbapariyāyena¹⁴ gaganatalam abhilaṅgha-
tīti." Tam añño evam āha: "Kiṃ kathesi samma?
Kuhim nāma¹⁵ tayā dve punnacandā ekato uggaḍḍhantā

¹ S₁ -satti-² S₁ -dhārāṇa-³ B -pabbāla-⁴ B -geṇḍuka-⁵ B avahasamānā⁶ S₁ olambenti⁷ S₁ -paripūrītā-; S₂ paripūrīm⁸ B salobhaya^o⁹ phandāpayamānaṃ¹⁰ S_{1,2} -kaddhantaṃ¹¹ B rājadhāni-¹² S₂ passa¹³ S₂ rājagahaṃsamithunam¹⁴ MSS. apubbāpariyena¹⁵ B kuhi nāma

ditthapubbā ? Nanu esa tapāṇiyarasa¹dhārāpiṇṇarakiraṇo² divasakaro uggato ti ? ” Tam añño sitaṃ katvā evaṃ āha : “ Kim ummatto³ ’si ? Nanu idānim eva⁴ divasakaro attha-
ṅgato, so katham imam puṇṇacandam anubandhamāno uggacchissati ? Addhā pan’ etam anekaratanappabhāsamu-
dayasamujjalaṃ⁵ kassāpi⁶ puṇṇavato vimānaṃ bhavissati.” Te sabbe pi apasādayantā⁷ aññe evaṃ āhaṃsu : “ Kim bahuṃ vilapatha ? N’ev’ esa⁸ puṇṇacando, na suriyo, na devavimānaṃ, nahi tesam evarūpā sarasampatti⁹ atthi, cakkaratanena pana etena bhavitabban ti.” Evam pavattakathāsallāpass’¹⁰ eva tassa janassa candama-
ṇḍalam pabhāya taṃ cakkaratanam abhimukhaṃ hoti.

Tato tehi : “ Kassa nu kho idaṃ nibbattan ti,” vutte, bhavissanti¹¹ vattāro :¹² “ Kass’ aññassa ? Nanu¹³ amhākam mahārājā pūritacakkavattivatto ? Tass’ etaṃ nibbattan ti.”

Atha so ca mahājano ye¹⁴ ca aññe passanti sabbe cakkaratanam eva anugacchanti. Tam pi cakkaratanaṃ rañño yeva atthāya attano āgatabhāvaṃ nāpetukāmaṃ viya sattakkhattum pākāramatthakeneva nagaraṃ anusandhāvitvā¹⁵ rañño antepuram¹⁶ padakkhiṇaṃ katvā antepurassa¹⁷ uttarasihipaṇṇarasadise tṥāne yathā gandhapupphādihi sukhena sakkā hoti pūjetuṃ. Evam akkhāhataṃ viya tiṭṭhati. Evaṃ tṥitassa pan’ assa vātapānacchiddādihi pavisitvā nānāviraḡaratanappabhāsamujjalam antopāsādam alaṅkurumānaṃ¹⁸ pabhāsamūhaṃ disvā dassanatthāya saṅjātābhilāso rājā hoti. Parijano pi ’ssa¹⁹ piyavacanapābhata-
tena āgantvā tam attham nivedeti.

¹ S₁ ekaso tapāṇirasa-

² B -siñcanakiraṇo

³ S₁ ummattako

⁴ B idān’ eva

⁵ S₂ B -samudayujjalaṃ

⁶ B ekassāpi

⁷ B apasārayantā

⁸ S₂ vippalapanten’ ev’ esa ; S₁ vipalavanten’ ev’ esa

⁹ B sirisampatti

¹⁰ S₁ evam pi vatta-

¹¹ S₂ bhavanti

¹² S_{1,2} cattāro

¹³ B ayañ hi nanu

¹⁴ S₂ yo ca añño passati sabbo anugacchati

¹⁵ S₂ anusaṃsāyitvā ; B anusaṃyāyitvā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} antopuram

¹⁷ S_{1,2} antopurassa

¹⁸ B alaṅkaramānaṃ

¹⁹ B omits ’ssa

Atha rājā balavapīti¹pāmojjaphuṭṭhasarīro pallaṅkam² mocetvā utthāy' āsanā sihapañjara³samīpaṃ gantvā, tam cakkaratanaṃ disvā: "Sutaṃ kho pana me tam—yassa rañño Khatṭiyassa muddhāvasittassa⁴ tadah' uposathe paṇṇarase sīsaṃ nahātassa uposathikassa upari⁵ pāsāda-varagatassa dibbaṃ cakkaratanaṃ pātubhavati saḥassāraṃ sanemikaṃ sanābhikaṃ sabbākāraparipūraṃ, so hoti rājā cakkavattīti—assaṃ nu kho ahaṃ rājā cakkavattīti" cinta-yati. Kālingarājassāpi sabbam⁶ tam tath' eva ahosi.⁷

Sabbacakkavattīnaṃ hi⁸ ekaṃsam uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā, vāmena hatthena hatthisoṇḍa⁹sadisam paṇālisuvaṇṇa-bhīṅkāraṃ ukkhipitvā, dakkhiṇena hatthena cakkaratanaṃ udakena abbhukkiritvā: "Pavattatu bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ, abhivijjānātu¹⁰ bhavaṃ cakkaratanaṃ ti."

Vacanasamanantaram eva vehāsam abbhuggantvā cakkaratanaṃ pavattati, yassa pavatti samakālam eva so rājā cakkavattī nāma hoti, pavatte pana cakkaratane tam anuppabandhamāno¹¹ va rājā cakkavattīyānavaram āruya vehāsam abbhuggacchati, ath' assa chatta-cāmarādihattho parijano c'eva antepurajano¹² ca tato nānappakārakañcuka-kavacādisannāhavibhūsitena vividhābharanappabhāsamud-ayujjalena samussitadhajapatakapatimaṇḍitena attano attano balakāyena saddhim uparājasenāpatippabhutayo pi vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānaṃ eva parivārayanti, rājāyut-takā parijanasāṅghatthaṃ nagaravithisu bheriyo carāpentī: "Tātā amhākaṃ rañño cakkaratanaṃ nibbattam attano attano vibhavānurūpena maṇḍitapasādhitā¹³ sannipatathā ti." Mahājano pana pakatīyā cakkaratanasadden' eva sabbakīceāni pahāya gandhapupphādīni ādāya sannipatito va,¹⁴ so pi sabbo vehāsam abbhuggantvā rājānaṃ eva parivāreti, yassa yassa hi rañña saddhim gantukāmatā

¹ B -pāmujjaphuṭṭhasarīro

² S₂ pallaṅkā

³ B -pañcara-

⁴ B muddhābhisittassa

⁵ S₂ omits upari

⁶ S₂ omits sabbam

⁷ B hoti

⁸ S₁ pi

⁹ B -sadisapaṇālisuvaṇṇabhīṅgāraṃ

¹⁰ B abhijjānātu

¹¹ B anubandhamāno

¹² S₁ anto-

¹³ S_{1,2} -pasādītā; B -pasādhanaṃ

¹⁴ B ca

uppajjati so so¹ ākāsagato va hoti, evaṃ dvādasayojanā-yāmaṃvitthāraparisā hoti, tattha ekapuriso pi hi² chin-nabhinnasariro vā kiliṭṭhavattho vā natthi, suciparivāro hi rājā, cakkavatti³parisā nāma vijjādhārāparisā viya ākāse gacchamānā indanilamanītale vippakīṇṇaratanasadisā hoti. Kāliṅganarindassāpi tath' eva ahosi.

Taṃ pana cakkaratanaṃ rukkhaggānam uparūpari nātiuccena gaganappadesena pavattati, yathā rukkhānam pupphaphalapallavehi atthikā⁴ tāni sukhena gahetum sakkonti, yathā ca bhūmiyaṃ tthitā : “Esa rājā esa uparājā esa senāpatiti,” sallakkhetum sakkonti, tthānādisu ca iriyāpathesu yo yena icchati so tena gacchati, cittakam-mādisippasutā c' ettha attano attano kiccaṃ karontā yeva gacchanti, yath'eva hi bhūmiyaṃ tathā tesam⁵ sabbakiccāni⁶ ākāse ijjhanti. Evaṃ cakkavattiparisam gahetvā tam⁷ cakkaratanaṃ vāmapassena Sinerum pahāya mahāsamuddassa uparibhāgena sattayojanasahassappamānam Pūbbavideham gacchati, tattha yojanubbedhena⁸ dvādasayojanāya parikkhepatō chattimsayojanāya parisāya sannivesakkhamo⁹ sulabbhārūpakarāṇo chāyudakasampanno sucisamatālo ramaṇiyo bhūmibhāgo tassa uparibhāgena¹⁰ tam cakkaratanaṃ akkhāhataṃ viya tittḥati. Atha¹¹ tena saññāṇena so mahājano otaritvā yathāruciṃ nahāna-bhojanādini sabbakiccāni karonto vāsam kappeti.¹² Kāliṅganarādhipassāpi sabbam¹³ tath'eva ahosi.

Evaṃ vāsam upagate cakkavattimhi ye¹⁴ tattha rājāno te “Paracakkam āgatam ti” sutvā¹⁵ jinabalakāyaṃ san-nipātetvā yuddhasajjā honti. Cakkaratanaṃ hi uppattisamanantaram eva natthi so satto nāma yo paccatthikasāññāya tam rājānam ārabha āvudham ukkhipitum visaheyya¹⁶, ayam ānubhāvo cakkaratanaṃ.

¹ S₂ omits so so ² B omits hi ³ B rājā cakkavatti

⁴ B atthikānam ⁵ S₂ tath' etesam ⁶ B sabbāni

⁷ S₁ omits tam ⁸ B yojanubbedhe

⁹ B sannisinnakkhamo ¹⁰ S₂ uparibhāge

¹¹ S₁ attha ¹² B kappesi ¹³ S₁ inserts tam

¹⁴ B omits ye ¹⁵ B sutvā pi na bala- ¹⁶ S₂ inserts na

Cakkānubhāvena hi tassa rañño
 Ariasesā¹ damatham upenti,
 Arindamañ nāma narādhipassa
 Ten' eva tañ vuccati tassa cakkam.

Tasmā sabbe pi rājāno attano² attano rajjasirivibhavanurūpam pābhatam gahetvā, tañ rājānam upagamma pañatasirā³ attano molimañiratanappabhāhi⁴ nisekena⁵ tassa pādapūjam karontā: "Ehi kho mahārāja svāgatan te mahārāja⁶ sakan te mahārāja anusāsa mahārājāti," tassa kiñkārapaṭissāvitam āpajjanti. Kālīnga⁷ narādhipassāpi tath' eva akāmsu.

Evam vutte pana rājā⁸ cakkavattī: "Nāpi ettakam nāma me anuvassam balim upakappethāti," vadati, "nāpi bhogam⁹ aññassa bhogam¹⁰ acchinditvā aññassa deti." Attano pana Dhammarājabhāvassa anurūpāya paññāya pañātipātādini upaparikkhitvā pemañiyena mañjunā sarena: "Passatha tātā pañātipāto nām' esa āsevito¹¹ bhāvito bahulikato yānikato¹² nirayasañvattaniko hotīti," ādinā nayena Dhammam desetvā, "Pāno na hantabbo, adinnañ nādātabbam,¹³ kāmesu micchācārā¹⁴ na caritabbā, musā na bhāsītabbā,¹⁵ majjam na pātabbam, yathā¹⁶ bhūtañ ca bhuñjathāti, ovādam deti. Kālīngabhūbhūjo¹⁷ pi tath' eva akāsi.

"Kim pana sabbe pi rañño¹⁸ imam ovādam gaṇhantīti?" Buddhassāpi tāva sabbe 'va na gaṇhanti, rañño kim pana gaṇhissanti¹⁹? Tasmā ye paṇḍitā vibhāvino te²⁰ gaṇhanti, sabbe pan' ete anuyuttā bhavanti.

¹ B arayo asesā

² B attano *once*

³ S₁ panamita-

⁴ S₂ B -mañippabhāhi

⁵ S₂ nivesaken' assa; B seken' assa pādapūjam karonti

⁶ S₂ B *omit* mah° sak° te

⁷ S₂ B -narapatissāpi

⁸ B nararājā

⁹ B *omits* bho°

¹⁰ S₂ *omits* bhogam

¹¹ B anāsevito abahulikato abhāvito

¹² B *omits* yānikato

¹³ S₂ anādātabbam

¹⁴ S₂ B micchā-

¹⁵ B bhañitabbā

¹⁶ S_{1,2} yathā bhuttañ

¹⁷ B Kālīngabhūpo

¹⁸ S₁ rājāno

¹⁹ B aññassa pana kim gaṇhissanti

²⁰ S₂ *omits* te

Atha naṁ¹ cakkaratanam evam Pubbavidehavāsīnam ovāde dinne katapātarāse cakkavattibale² vehāsam abbhuggantvā puratthimasamuddam ajjhogāhati. Yathā yathā ca tam ajjhogāhati tathā tathā agadagandham ghāyitvā saṅkhittaphaṇo nāgarājā viya saṅkhittaūmivipphāraṁ hutvā ogacchamānam mahāsamuddasalilam yojanamattam ogantvā³ antosamudde veluriyabhitti viya tiṭṭhati. Taṅkhaṇaṁ⁴ yeva tassa rañño puññasirim datṭhukāmāni viya mahāsamuddatale vippakiṇṇāni nānāratanāni tato tato āgantvā tam padesam pūrayanti. Atha sā rājaparisā tam nānārātanaparipūram mahāsamuddatalam disvā yathā-rucim ucchaṅgādihi ādiyati⁵ yathārucim ādinnaratanāya pana⁶ parisāya tam cakkaratanam paṭinivattati.⁷ Paṭinivattamāne⁸ ca tasmim parisā aggato hoti majjhe rājā ante cakkaratanam. Tam pi jalaṇidhiyalam palobhiyamānam⁹ iva cakkaratanasiriyā asahamānam¹⁰ iva ca tena viyogaṁ nemimaṇḍalapariyantam abhibhavantaṁ¹¹ tīraṁ tam eva upagacchati.

Evam rājā cakkavattī puratthimasamuddapariyantam Pubbavideham abhivijinitvā¹² dakkhiṇasamuddapariyantaṁ Jambudīpaṁ vijetukāmo cakkaratanadesitena maggena dakkhiṇadisābhimukho gacchati. Kāliṅganarāsabho pi tath' eva āgamāsi.

Evam pavattamānassa pana tassa pavattividdhānaṁ¹³ senā sanniveso paṭirājāgamanam tesam anusāsanappādānaṁ¹⁴ dakkhiṇasamuddam¹⁵ ajjhogāhanam samuddasallissa ogacchanam ratanādānaṁ ti. Sabbam purimanayen' eva veditabbaṁ. Vijinitvā pana tam dasasahassayojanap-

¹ B omits naṁ

² S₁ -balena ca karatanavehā-; B cakkavattibalena

³ B gantvā ⁴ S₁ taṅkhaṇe ⁵ S₁ ādiyanti

⁶ S₂ omits pana ⁷ B paṭinivatti ⁸ B paṭivattamāne

⁹ S₁ palobhaya- ¹⁰ S₁ asayha-

¹¹ S₂ abhihanantaṁ; B abhiharantaṁ na tīraṁ eva

¹² B vijinitvā ¹³ S₂ pavatta-; B pavattanavimānaṁ

¹⁴ B anusāsanipatipādanaṁ

¹⁵ B ajjhogāhanam salilassa

pamānaṃ Jambudīpaṃ dakkhiṇasamuddato pi paccuttaritvā sattayojanasahassappamānaṃ Aparagoyānaṃ¹ vijetum pubbe vuttanayen' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantaṃ tath'² eva abhivijinitvā paccimasamuddato pi uttaritvā atthayojanasahassappamānaṃ Uttarakurum vijetum tath' eva gantvā tam pi samuddapariyantaṃ tath' eva abhivijīya uttarasamuddato pi paccuttarati.³ Ettāvata rañña cakkavattinā cāturantāya paṭhaviyā ādhipaccam adhigataṃ⁴ hoti.

So⁵ evaṃ vijitavijayo attano rajjasirisampattidassanattamaṃ sapariṣo uddhaṃ gaganatalaṃ abhilaṅghitvā suvika-sitapadumuppapalapunḍarikavanavicitte cattāro jātassare viya pañcasataparittādīpaparivāre⁶ cattāro mahādīpe oloketvā, cakkaratanādesiten' eva⁷ maggena yathānukkamaṃ attano rājadhāniṃ paccāgacchati. Atha naṃ cakkaratanam antopuradvāraṃ⁸ sobhayamānaṃ viya hutvā tiṭṭhati. Evam patitṭhite pana tasmiṃ cakkaratanena⁹ rājante pure ukkāhi vā dīpikāhi¹⁰ vā kiñci karaṇīyaṃ na hoti. Cakkaratanobhāso yeva¹¹ rattīandhakāraṃ¹² vidhamati. Ye pana andhakāratthikā honti tesam andhakāraṃ eva hoti.¹³ Kāliṅganaravarassāpi sabbam etaṃ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūta-cakkaratanassa pana cakkavattino amaccā pakatimaṅgalahatthiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ sucibhūmibhāgaṃ kāretvā, haricandanādihi surabhi-gandhehi upalimpāpetvā heṭṭhā vicittavaṇṇa¹⁴ surabhikusumasamo¹⁵ kiṇṇam upari suvaṇṇatārakānaṃ antarantarā samosaritamanuññakusumadāmapatimaṇḍitavitānaṃ devavimānaṃ viya abhisankharitvā : “Evarūpassa nāma devahatthiratanassa āgama-naṃ cintethāti,” vadanti. So pubbe vuttanayen' eva ma-

¹ S₂ -dhānaṃ² B tath' eva mahiṃ vijinitvā³ B paccuttari⁴ B abhigataṃ⁵ B eso⁶ S₁ B pañcasatapañcasataparittādīpaparivāre⁷ B cakkadesiten' eva⁸ B antepura-⁹ B cakkaratane¹⁰ B padīpikāhi¹¹ S₁ -obhāsen' eva¹² B rattiyaṃ¹³ B omits hoti¹⁴ B heṭṭhā pi vicittavaṇṇaṃ¹⁵ S₁ -samā-

hādānaṃ datvā sīlāni ca samādāya tam puññasampattim āvajjanto nisīdati.¹ Ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito ² Chaddantakulā vā Uposathakulā vā taṃ sakkāravisesam anubhavitukāmo tarunāravimaṇḍalābhiṣṭattacarāṇagīvāmu-khapatimaṇḍitavisuddhasetasarīro santappatitṭhito ⁴ susaṃhita⁵ aṅgapaccāṅgasanniveso vikasitarattapadumacārupok-kharo iddhimā yogī viya vehāsagamanasamattho ⁶ manosilācunṇarañjitapariyanto viya rajatapabbato hatthiṣeṭṭho tasmim padese tiṭṭhati. So ⁷ Chaddantakulā āgacchanto sabbakanitṭho āgacchati. Uposathakulā ⁸ āgacchanto sab-bajeṭṭho. Kāliṅganarādhīpassa ⁹ pana Uposathakulā āgantvā atṭhāsi.

Evam pātubhūtam pana taṃ hatthiratanāṃ disvā hatthigopakādayo hatṭhatutṭhā vegena gantvā rañño ārocenti. Rājā turitaturitam ¹⁰ āgantvā taṃ disvā pasan-nacitto: "Bhaddakaṃ vata bho hatthiyānaṃ sace dama-tham upeyyāti," cintayanto hattham pasāreti. Atha so gharadhenuvacchako ¹¹ viya kaṇṇe olambetvā ¹² sūratabhāvaṃ dassento rājānaṃ upasaṅkamati. Rājā tam ārohitukāmo hoti, ath' assa parijanā ¹³ adhippāyaṃ ñatvā taṃ hatthiratanāṃ sovaṇṇa¹⁴ ddhajasovaṇṇālaṅkārahemajāla-paticchannaṃ katvā upanenti. Rājā tam anisīdāpetvā va sattaratanamayāya nisseniya āruya ākāsagamananinna-citto hoti. Tassa saha cittuppāden' eva so hatthirājā rājahaṃso viya indaṇīlamaṇippabbhājālānilaga¹⁵ ganatalam abhilaṅghati. Tato cakkacārikāya ¹⁶ vuttanayen' eva sakalarājaparisā. Iti sapariso rājā antopātarāse ¹⁷ yeva sakalam paṭhavim anusāsivā ¹⁸ rājadhānim paccāgacchati. Evam mahiddhikaṃ cakkavattino hatthiratanāṃ hoti. Kāliṅgā-

¹ B nisīdi² S₂ puññassa³ B -maṇḍalāhi⁴ S₁ sattaṅgappatitṭhito; B sattappatitṭho⁵ B susaṃhata-⁶ S₂ B vehāsaṃ⁷ B omits so⁸ S₂ -kulāṃ⁹ S₂ -narapatissa¹⁰ B turitam¹¹ B ghare¹² S₂ lambetvā¹³ S₂ parijano¹⁴ S₁ suvaṇṇa-¹⁵ S₁ B -jālānila-; S₂ -jālānilāga-¹⁶ S₁ cakkavatticārikāya¹⁷ S₂ pātarāso¹⁸ S₂ anusāsāsitvā; B anupariyāyivā

vanisāmino pi tādīsam eva ahosi. Evam pātubhūtahatthiratanassa pana cakkavattino purisā¹ pakatimaṅgala-assatthānaṃ sucīsamatalaṃ kāretvā² alaṅkaritvā ca³ purīmanāyena' eva rañño tassa āgamanacintanattāham ussāhaṃ janenti. So purīmanāyena' eva kataḍānamānasakkāro samādinnaśīlabbato pāsādatale sukhanisīno⁴ puññasampattiṃ samanussarati,⁵ ath' assa puññānubhāvācodito Sindhavakulato vijjullatāvīnaddhasaradakālasetavalāhakarāsīsaśīriko rattapādo rattatuṇḍo candappabhāpuñjasadisāsuddhasīniddhaghaṇasaṅghāṭasārīro⁶ kākagīvā viya indaṇīmaṇi viya ca kālavāṇṇena sīsena samannāgatattā kākasīso suṭṭhu⁷ kappetvā thapitehi viya muñjasadisēhi⁸ saṅghavattāyugatehi⁹ keśēhi samannāgatattā muñjakaso vehāsāṅgamo Valāhako¹⁰ nāma assarājā āgantvā tasmiṃ thāne patitthahati. Kālīṅgabhūpālāssāpi tādīsam eva hayaratanānaṃ ahosi.

Sesaṃ sabbaṃ hatthiratanānaṃ vuttanāyena' eva vedītabbaṃ.

Evam pātubhūtaassaratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa catuhatthāyāmaṃ sakāṭanābhīsamapariṇāhaṃ¹¹ ubhosu antesu kaṇṇikāpariyāntato viniggatasupārisuddhamuttakālāpehi¹² dvīhi kañcānapadumehi alaṅkātānaṃ caturāsītimaṇīsaḥassaparivāraṃ tārāgaṇaparivutassa punṇacandassa sīrim¹³ paṭippharamānaṃ viya Vepullapabbatato¹⁴ maṇīratanānaṃ āgacchati. Tassa' evam āgatassa muttājālāke thapetvā veṇuparamparāya saṭṭhihatthappamāṇaṃ ākāsaṃ āropitassa rattibhāge samantato¹⁵ yojanappamāṇaṃ okāsaṃ ābhā pharati, yāya sabbo so¹⁶ okāso aruṇuggamanavelāya viya sañjātāloko hoti. Tato kassakā kasikammaṃ vāṇijā āpaṇugghāṭānaṃ te te ca sippīno taṃ taṃ kammanānaṃ

¹ S₂ parisā

⁴ B sukhaṃ

⁷ B suṭṭhū

¹⁰ S₂ Valāho

¹³ B sīrisampanā-

¹⁵ B samantā

² S₂ inserts ca

⁵ B anussarati

⁸ B puñja-

¹¹ S₂ -parihānaṃ

¹⁴ S₂ Vepulla-; B vipulapabba-

³ S_{1,2} omits ca

⁶ B -saṇhata-

⁹ B -ujjugatigatehi

¹² S₁ viniggatehi

¹⁶ B omits so

payojenti divā ti maññamānā. Kāliṅganaralokādhīpassāpi sabbaṃ taṃ tath' eva ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṃaṇiratanassa pana cakkavattissa visayasukhavisesassa ¹ visesakāraṇam itthiratanam pātubhavati. Maddarājakulato vā hi 'ssa aggamaheṣim ānenti, Uttarakuruto vā puññānubhāvena sayam ² āgacchati. Sā pana abhirūpā dassaniyā pāsādikā paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya ³ samannāgatā nātidighā nātirassā nātikisā nātiṭhulā nātikālī ⁴ nāccodātā ⁵ atikkantā mānusaṃ vaṇṇam appattā ⁶ dibbaṃ vaṇṇam, manussānaṃ hi vaṇṇappabhā ⁷ bahi na niccharati, devānaṃ atidūraṃ niccharati. Tassā pana dvādasahatthappamāṇam padesaṃ sarīrābhā obhāseti. Sarīrasamphasso paṇ' assā sappimaṇḍe pakkhipitvā ṭhapitassa satavihatassa tūlapicuno vā kappāsapicuno vā samphasso ⁸ viya hoti. Rañño sītakāle tassā uṇhāni gattāni honti uṇhe sītāni, ⁹ tassa niccakālam eva supisitassa ¹⁰ abhinavassa catujjāṭisaṃyojitaṃ haricandanassa gandho kāyato vāyati, hasitakathitakālesu ¹¹ tassā mukhato taṅkhaṇaṃ vikasitaṃ eva niluppalassa atisurabhigandho vāyati. Evarūpasamphassa ¹² gandhasampattiyuttā pi rājānaṃ disvā nisinnāsanato aggidaḍḍhā viya paṭhamam eva utṭhahati, tasmiṃ nisinne tassa tālavaṇṇena ¹³ vijanādikiccaṃ katvā pacchā nisidati. "Kiṃ karomi devāti" vācāya kiṃkāraṃ paṭisāveti, rañño manāpam eva karoti, yaṃ rañño piyaṃ taḍ eva vadati, ṭhapetvā rājānaṃ aññaṃ purisaṃ cittaṇa pi na ¹⁴ pattheti. Kāliṅgagandhabbarūpassāpi ¹⁵ tādisam eva itthiratanam ahosi.

Evam pātubhūtaṃaṇiratanassa pana rañño cakkavattissa dhanakaraṇiyyānaṃ kiccānaṃ ¹⁶ yathāsukham ¹⁷ pavatta-

¹ S₂ -sukhaya-

² B sayam vā

³ S₂ vaṇṇasundaratāya

⁴ B nātikālā

⁵ S₁ nātiōdātā

⁶ B asampattā dibbavaṇṇaṃ

⁷ S₂ vaṇṇabhā ; B vaṇṇābhā

⁸ S₁ phasso ; B phassaviseso

⁹ S₂ sītāni

¹⁰ S₁ supimsītassa

¹¹ S₂ sitakathitakāle

¹² S_{1,2} evaṃ rū-

¹³ B -vaṇḍena bija-

¹⁴ S₂ omits na

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -kandappa-

¹⁶ S₁ kiccāni

¹⁷ S₂ -sukhappattanatthaṃ

natthaṃ gaḥapatiratanam pātubhavati. So pakatiyā 'va Mahābhogo Mahābhogakule jāto rañño dhanarāsivaddhako setṭhigahapati hoti. Cakkaratanānubhāvasahitam pan' assa kammavipākajaṃ dībbacakkhum pātubhavati, yena antopaṭṭhaviyaṃ ¹ dviyojanābbhantare ² nidhim passati. So taṃ sampattiṃ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohiti,³ ahaṃ te dhanena dhanakaraṇiyaṃ karis-sāmiti," rājānaṃ dhanena pavāretvā pūraṃ ⁴ hiraññasu-vannassa kumbhim uddharitvā: "Alam ettāvatā mahārāja katam ettāvatā mahārājāti," sabbāni dhanakaraṇiyāni sampādeti. Kāliṅgapuñṇapuñṇassāpi tath' eva sampādesi.⁵

Evam pātubhūtagaḥapatiratanassa pana rañño ⁶ cakka-vattissa sabbakiccasaṃvidhānasamattham parināyakarata-nam pātubhavati. So rañño jetṭhaputto 'va hoti. Pakatiyā 'va paṇḍito byatto medhāvī vibhāgi,⁷ rañño puñṇānubhāvaṃ nissāya pan' assa attano kammānubhāvena paracittaññaṃ ⁸ uppajjati, yena ⁹ dvādasayojanāya rājaparisāya ¹⁰ cittācāraṃ űatvā upayāpetabbam ¹¹ upayāpetum apayāpetabbam apayāpetum tasmiṃ tasmiṃ ṭhānantare ṭhapetabbam ¹² ṭhapetum rañño ahite ca hite ca vavatthāpetum samattho ¹³ hoti. So pi tam ¹⁴ attano ānubhāvaṃ disvā tuṭṭhahadayo gantvā: "Appossukko tvaṃ deva hohi, yathāsukhaṃ rajjasukham anubhava ¹⁵ aham anusāsissamīti," rājānaṃ sabbakiccānu-sāsanena pavāreti. Kāliṅganarissaram ¹⁶ pi tath' eva pavāresi.¹⁷

Evam pātubhūtasattaratano ¹⁸ rājā ¹⁹ Kāliṅgacakkavattī ekadivasaṃ sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito mālāvillepanadharo

¹ S₂ inserts pi ² S₂ omits dvi-; B tiyojana-

³ S₂ B hoti ⁴ B suṭṭhum ⁵ B sampādeti

⁶ B omits rañño ⁷ S₂ omits vibhāgi

⁸ S₁ paracittavijānanaññaṃ

⁹ B inserts ca; S₁ yo pana ¹⁰ S₁ omits rāja-

¹¹ B upathāpetabbam upathāpetum anupathāpetabbam
anupathāpetum ¹² B omits ṭhapetabbam

¹³ S₂ samatthā ¹⁴ B omits tam ¹⁵ S₁ anubhavaṃ

¹⁶ B Kāliṅganarindassa pi ¹⁷ B pavāreti

¹⁸ S₂ -bhūtatta- ¹⁹ S₁ omits rājā; B Kāliṅgo

rājamaṇḍalakiritaḥkūṭamaṇimadhukarapāricumbitapādapa-
 ṇakajo chattimsayojanāya senāya parivuto sabbasetanā Kelā-
 sakūṭapaṭibhāgaṇā¹ gajaratanam āruya lokalocanāni
 saphalāni² karonto mahatā sirivilāsena mātāpitunnam³
 assamapadam pāyāsi, ath' assa sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayamaṇ-
 galassa⁴ puthuvicakkanābhībhūtassa mahābodhimāṇḍassa⁵
 uparibhāgena⁶ nāgo gantum nāsakkhi rañña punappuna⁷
 codito pi nāsakkhi yeva, atha rañño purohito rañña
 saddhim gacchanto : "Ākāse āvaraṇaṃ nāma natthi, kin
 nu kho rājā gajarājam pesetum na sakkoti vimaṇissāmīti,"
 ākāśato oruya sabbaBuddhānaṃ jayapallāṇkam puthavi-
 nābhimaḥābodhimāṇḍam passi. Tadā kira tattha rāja-
 karīsamatte⁸ thāne sasakamassumattam pi tiṇaṃ nāma
 natthi, rajatapattavaṇṇavālukā vippariṇṇā hoti, samantā
 tiṇatāṭṭavanaspātayo⁹ bodhimāṇḍam padakkhiṇaṃ katvā
 āvattitvā bodhimāṇḍābhimukhā va atthamaṃsu. Brāhmaṇo
 taṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ oloketvā : "Idaṃ¹⁰ sabbaBuddhānaṃ
 kilesaviddhaṃsanatthānam, imassa uparibhāgena¹¹ Sak-
 kādihi pi na sakkā gantum ti," cintetvā Kāliṅgacakkavattino
 santikaṃ gantvā : "Otara mahārāja, ayaṃ bhūmibhāgo
 sabbaBuddhavaṇṇito,¹² viddhaṃsitasakalakilesandhakārā
 sabbadasabalā taruṇasuriyā viya idhāsina virocanti,¹³
 catunahutādhikadviyojanasatasahassabahalāyācalāya nā-
 bhībhūto, sāgarapariyantāya mediniyā¹⁴ niccalatthānam,
 imassa sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesajālapadālanatthānassa na-
 makkāraṃ karohi, pūjāsakkāraṃ cānuvidhehi, ye¹⁵ te
 cakkavattino hatthiratanabhūtā Uposathakule jātā gajavarā
 sabbe pi te etam padesaṃ patvā kottiyamānā pi na upa-
 gacchanti, etena nāgenāpi upagantum ito uttariṃ¹⁶ na

¹ B Kelāsmakūṭa- ² S_{1,2} saphalam ³ B -pitūnaṃ

⁴ B jayamaṇḍalassa pathavī- ⁵ S₁ -maṇḍalassa

⁶ S₂ -bhāge ⁷ B punappunaṃ ⁸ B karīsamattatthāne

⁹ B vaṇṇapatiyo ¹⁰ B imaṃ ¹¹ S₂ uparibhāge

¹² S₂ -vaṇṇitoko ¹³ B virocanti

¹⁴ B medaniyā naccanatthānaṃ sabbaBuddhānaṃ kilesa-
 jālapadālanatthānaṃ nayanāsakkāraṃ karohi.

¹⁵ B ye 'me

¹⁶ B uttari

sakkā, ākaṅkanto vajiraṅkusena saññaṃ datvā pesehīti” āha.

Rājā tassa vacanaṃ sutvā: *Ñassāma mayaṃ yathā imassa vacanaṃ yadi vā saccaṃ yadi vā alikaṇ ti*” vīmaṃsanto vajiraṅkusena¹ varakuṇjaram pesesi. So pana gajarājā tena cakkavattinā vajiraṅkusena koṭṭetvā² pesito paṭiravabharitadasadisākuharaṃ saraṃ nicchāretvā paṭisakkitvā soḍaṃ ukkhipitvā givam unnāmetvā garuṃ bhāraṃ vahitum asakkonto viya ākāse yeva nisiditvā kesarinakhapañjarena viya narindena punappuna³ vijjhayamāno koṇcasakuṇo viya naditvā vedanaṃ⁴ sahitum asakkonto kalam akāsi. Rājā tassa matabhāvam ajānanto⁵ tathā nisinnō⁶ va⁶ ahosi.

Tadā Kāliṅgabhāradvājo: “Mahārāja tava nāgo niruddho, na sakkā tayā gajavaram ārūhena yaṃ kiñci kurutā bodhimandaṃ matthakena gantum aṇṇaṃ nāgam⁷ ākaṅkathāti” āha. Rañño puñṇiddhiyā aṇṇo gajarājā Uposathakulā⁸ gantvā⁹ piṭṭhim upanāmesi. Rājā tam abhirūlo¹⁰ mataṅgam¹¹ patamānaṃ disvā vimhito¹² ākāsatō oruḃha bodhimandaṃ oloketvā tam paṭihāriyam¹³ passitvā Kāliṅgabhāradvājassa thutiṃ karonto: “Tvam evāsi sambuddho sabbaññū sabbadassāvīti,” āha. Brāhmaṇo tam anadhi-vāsetvā attānaṃ nīcatthāne ṭhapetvā Buddhē¹⁴ yeva ukkhipitvā vaṇṇento: “Mahārāja mayaṃ byañjanaṃ disvā¹⁵ byākaraṇasamatthā sutabuddhā nāma. Buddhā¹⁶ pana¹⁷ sabbaññū sabbavidū. Buddhā hi atitādibhedāṃ sabbaṃ jānanti ca¹⁸ vadanti ca lakkhaṇena. Mayam pana āgama-

¹ S₂ B omīti vajiraṅ-

² B codetvā pesito paṭiravasahitaṃ dasadisā-

³ B punappunaṃ vijjhiyamāno

⁴ B inserts so

⁵ B anujānanto

⁶ S₁ omīti va

⁷ S₁ nāgam āsaṃ ti; S₂ āsaṅkamāti

⁸ S₁ -kulāṃ

⁹ B āgantvā ¹⁰ B inserts va

¹¹ MSS. matanāgam

¹² S₁ vismito; S₂ vismino

¹³ B paṭihāraṃ

¹⁴ B Buddhāṃ

¹⁵ B viditvā

¹⁶ S₂ B omīti Buddhā

¹⁷ S₂ omīti pana

¹⁸ B vivaranti ca na lakkhaṇena

purisā attano sippabaleneva jānāma ¹ tañ ca ekadesam eva jānāma, Buddhā pana sabbam attham karatalāmalakam ² iva niravasesaṃ jānantīti," āha.

Rājā Buddhagūṇe sutvā somanassappatto hutvā sakala-cakkavālāvāsikehi bahūni vicittavattābharaṇagandhakusumādini āharāpetvā jalanidhivelāpariyantaṃ Jambusaṇḍam ³ ekamaṇḍapaṃ viya alaṅkaritvā sattāhaṃ dhūpadīpa-pupphagandhadhajapatākaṃ ⁴ vassamānacandanacūpaṃ viṇāveṇumurajānādamanoḥaraṃ naccamānalalitayuvatīra-manīyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ kārāpetvā tasmim ⁵ padese atthārasaḥattham Mandāragirivirocamānaṃ ⁶ suvaṇṇatthambham ussāpetvā tassa ⁷ sattaratanaṃ mayā vedikaṃ kāretvā ⁸ ratanavālukaṃ okiritvā ratanapākārena parikkhipitvā sattaratanaṃ mayā Indacāpakalāpakappadvārakoṭṭhakaṃ kārāpetvā devasikaṃ pupphānaṃ saṭṭhivāhasaḥassāni ⁹ saṇṇipāṭetvā yāva jīvaṃ mahābodhipūjaṃ katvā tāva tiṃsabhavanam agamāsi.

Evam vimalalocano imaṃ Dhammadesanaṃ sandassetvā jātakaṃ samodhānento pariyosāne, tividhamahādvārehi pañcadasakoṭṭhāsehi saṭṭhiyā ca nayasahashehi vibhajitvā, duddasattā gambhīrāni ¹⁰ gambhirattā duddasāni dukkhasamudayanirodhamaggaḥalakkhaṇāni cattāri ariyasaccāni ¹¹ pakāsetvā anekadevamanussasahasāni desanā-matarasaṃ pāyevā : "Na bhikkhave idāṃ eva pubbe pi Ānando suranaravimhāpanīyaṃ bodhipūjaṃ akāsi yevāti," vatvā, therassa bodhipūjaṃ candamaṇḍale ¹² paharanto viya ukkhipitvā, sāgarapītthe vāsitatelaṃ ¹³ vippakiranto viya sabbattha pattharitvā, ratanagharassa maṇikkhandhena kuṭaṃ gaṇhanto viya Ānandattherassa bodhipūjāmaṇikkhandhena desanākuṭaṃ ¹⁴ gāhāpetvā : "Tadā rājā Ānando

¹ S₂ jānamānatañ ca

³ B Jambumaṇḍalaṃ

⁵ B *inserts* devasikaṃ

⁷ S₁ *omits* tassa

⁹ S₂ saṭṭhiṃ

¹¹ S₂ B *omit* ariya-

¹³ B ṭhapitatelaṃ pattharanto

² B karatale

⁴ S₁ dhīpadhūpa-

⁶ S₁ -girim iva viro-

⁸ B kārāpetvā

¹⁰ S₂ *omits* gambhīrāni

¹² B dhajamaṇḍale

¹⁴ B desanāya

ahosi, Kālingabbhāradvājo aham asmiti," vatvā jātakam samodhānesi.

Evam phalaruhamahābodhi Satthari dharamāne Jetavanavihāradvāre ¹ patitṭhitā ti.²

Iti Jetavane munirājasuto
Phalasambhavabodhivaram varadhi
Sunidhāya vidhāya maham ³ mahito
Muninā katalokahito ti ⁴ thuto.
Ānandabodhikathā.

Katham dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiṇe patitṭhitā ti?

Tam pana vibhajante ⁵ hi: sā ⁶ panāyam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā? Kenānitā? Kena patitṭhāpitā? Kena pūjitā? Kena paripālītā ti? Ete pañca abbhantara-paṇhā pi ⁷ vissajjeyyā bhavanti.

Tattha: Kena gahitā ti? Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā. Kenānitā ti? Saṅghamitthattheriyā ānitā. Kena patitṭhāpitā ti? Rañṇā Devānaṃpiyatissena patitṭhāpitā. Kena pūjitā ti? Buddhādihi pūjitā. Kena paripālītā ti? Bodhiguttādihi paripālītā.

Katham Dhammāsokena narindena gahitā ti.

Yo so Bhagavā catuvesārajjavīsārado ⁸ dasabaladharo ⁹ āsabhaṇṭhānatthāyī sihanādanādi sabbasattuttamo Dhammissaro Dhammarājā Dhammādhīpati Dhammadīpo Dhammasarāṇo saddhammavaracakkavattī sammāsambuddho dvattiṃsamahāpurisalakkhaṇapatimaṇḍito ¹⁰ asītiyā ¹¹ anubyañjanehi samanubyañjito ¹² nilapītalohitādivicittavaṇṇo ¹³ byāmapabbhāparikkhittavilāso, vikaṣitakamaluppalapūṇḍarīkaṇḍitasalilatalaṃ viya tārāgaṇaramsijālasobhāsamujjalitagaṇanatalaṃ viya sañjhāppabbhā-Indadhanuvijjullatāparikkhittakanakagirisikharo viya

¹ S₂ Jetavanadvāre

² B S₂ omīti ti

³ S_{1,2} vidhā maham

⁴ B thuto ti

⁵ S₂ vibhajante

⁶ B sāyam

⁷ B omīti pi

⁸ B catuvesārajjapatto

⁹ B omīti dasa

¹⁰ B bāttiṃsa-

¹¹ B insert dasabaladharo

¹² S₁ samanubyāpito

¹³ B -lohītādīhi

attano sirivibhavana¹ lokam ekālokaṃ kurumāno bodhaney-
yapuggale² disvā, Mahākassapādīnam atthāya tigāvute
pi, Aṅgulimālālavakādīnam³ atthāya timsayojane pi, Puk-
kusādīnam atthāya pañcaccattāṭṭisayojane pi, Mahākap-
pinappabhūtīnam⁴ atthāya vīsādhikayojanasate pi,
Vanavāsika⁵ Tissasāmamaṇerādīnam atthāya tigāvutādhī-
kavīsātīrekayojanasate⁶ pi, Dhaniyādīnam atthāya sat-
tayojanasate pi, Cūlodarādīnam⁷ atthāya dipantare pi,
Mātudevaputtādīnam⁸ atthāya devaloke pi, Bakabrahmā-
dīnam atthāya Brahmaloce pi muhuttamattena⁹ pañ-
ñāyitvā nibaddhaṃ¹⁰ turitacārikaṃ caranto, kadāci
Sāriputta Moggallānādīhi chaḷabhiññehi mahiddhikehi
mahāsāvakehi parivuto¹¹ usabhagaṇaparivuto viya
usabharājā, sihagaṇaparivārīto viya siharājā, garuḷanikara-
parivārīto viya supaṇṇarājā, Kulācalaparivārīto viya
giriṇarājā ramsisahassaparivārīto viya divasakaro,
daṇḍadīpanikaramajjhagato viya pajjalitadīparukkho,
gāmanigamanagaravanabhavanādīni¹² chabbaṇṇāhi
Buddharasmihi¹³ nimujjāpento, lokānukampāya¹⁴
tisatāchasatanavasatayojanāvattesu antomajjhimanamā-
maṇḍalesu¹⁵ gāmanigamaṇipāṭiyā aturitacārikaṃ caranto,
pasādapāmojjaparavasehi¹⁶ janehi samantā yojanasatam
ekakolāhalaṃ kārāpento, veneyyabandhavānam
amatapuradvāraṃ vivaranto, padaparamānaṃ sag-
gupagamananissēṇiṃ¹⁷ dassento, Dhammadundubhiṃ¹⁸
āhaññanto, Dhammasaṅkhaṃ Dhammavaṃsaṃ dhamanto,
Dhammadhajaṃ Dhammakuntaṃ¹⁹ ussāpento, veney-

¹ S₂ omīts -vi- ² B S₂ -puggalaṃ ³ S₂ Aṅgulimālāvaka-

⁴ B Pakkusātippabhūtīnam atthāya

⁵ B VanavāsīTissa-

⁶ S₁ -vīsatiyojana-

⁷ S₂ Cūlodharā-

⁸ S₂ Mātālideva-

⁹ B muhuttamatte

¹⁰ S₂ niccaṃ baddhaṃ ; B nibaddha-

¹¹ B -parivārīto viya

¹² S₁ -vanagahanādīhi

¹³ B Buddharasmiṃhi

¹⁴ S_{1,2} lokānukampakāya

¹⁵ S_{1,2} antesu

¹⁶ B -pāmojjamānasehi

¹⁷ B saggamagganissēṇiṃ

¹⁸ B dudrubhiṃ

¹⁹ B -kontaṃ

yakamalākaram vibodhento, paramamadhuram catusac-
capānam¹ pāyento, saddhādhikānam nirupam-
arūpakāyena² paññādhikānam gambhīraDhammakāyena
tosento, rūpappasannarūpappamānānam vaṇṇasiriya
ghosappasannaghosappamānānam saddasiriya lūkhap-
pasannalūkhappamānānam appicchatādivatasiriya³
DhammappasannaDhammappamānānam mahāvajirañāṇa-
diguṇasiriya⁴ santappento, sattatimsavidham bodhipak-
khiyaratanaṇṇaṇṇam vassāpento, anaññasādhāraṇam⁵
desanāGaṅgam pavattento⁶ ariyamaggasālilena kilesa-
parilāham nibbāpento, caturāsīti Dhammakhandhasahas-
sāni desetvā,⁷ catuvisati asaṅkheyyadevamanusse bhavaka-
ntārato patāretvā,⁸ pañcaccattālīsavassāni tthvā paripak-
kañāṇe tikkhindriye satte⁹ catusaccam bodhāpetvā,
aparipakkañāṇānam mudindriyānam aviditasattānam¹⁰
maggāmaggaṇṇam kathetvā, mohanDhakāraṇavidhamanāya
Dhammadīpaṇṇam,¹¹ saṁsārasāgarataranāya Dhammamahān-
āvaṇṇam, kusalaDhammavadane akusalatilakasodhanāya
Dhammādāsāṇṇam, kilesabyādhividdhamanāya¹² Dhammosa-
dhaṇṇa anāgatāṇṇam sattānam¹³ atthāya patitthāpetvā,
karacaraṇasarīrasamphutthasākhāpāsāṇapālālamattam¹⁴
pi yāv'ajjatanā saggamokkhasukhasādhanaṇṇam¹⁵ cetiyaṇṇam
katvā, sabbaṇṇam Buddhakiccaṇṇam nitthāpetvā, mahāSinerumud-
dhaṇṇam jalitvā¹⁶ sakalalokagata¹⁷timiranikaraṇṇam viddhaṇṇam-
setvā, mahāvutthidhārāṇipātena¹⁸ nibbutamahāaggikkhan-
dho viya, Kusinārāyam¹⁹ upavattane Mallāṇam sālavane
antare yamakasālāṇṇam visākhapuṇṇamadivase rattiya

¹ S₂ B omit catu-² B rūpakāyena³ S_{1,2} appicchatāditapasiriya⁴ B mahāvajirañāṇagūṇasiriya⁵ S₂ -saraṇam⁶ S₂ upavattento⁷ B omits desetvā⁸ B santāretvā⁹ S₂ sacce¹⁰ S₂ B saccāṇam¹¹ B Dhammappadīpaṇṇam¹² B saṅkilesabyādhividdhamanāya¹³ B omits sattāṇam¹⁴ B -palāsamattam¹⁵ S₂ -sādhakam¹⁶ S₂ -muddham jalitvā¹⁷ B omits -gata-¹⁸ B -vātanipātena¹⁹ B Kusinārāya

paceūsasamaye nibbānapuram pavisanto, catuvisati
koṭisatasahassasamāpattiyo pavisitvā,¹ videsaṃ gacchanto
ñātigaṇaṃ² ālīngitvā viya sabbaṃ samāpattisukham
anubhavitvā, dasasahassalokadhātuyo kampetvā,
anupādisesāya³ nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyi.⁴

Iti vihitavicittāsesalokattacāro,
Tibhavapati⁵ mahiddhi Dhammarājā munindo,
Ravisatajutisobho so pi yāto vināsaṃ,
Marāṇaṃ akarūṇantaṃ kaṃ hi loke jaheyyāti⁶ ?

Dasabalaparinibbānakathā.

Evam Magadhādhipassa Ajātasattunarindassa aṭṭhame
saṃvacchare parinibbute Bhagavati lokanāthe
Kusinārāyaṃ samāgatānaṃ saṅkhyāpathaṃ atikkantānaṃ
bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ sattannaṃ bhik-
khusata⁷sahassānaṃ saṅghatthero āyasmā Mahākassapo
sattāhāparinibbute Satthari Subhaddena buddha⁸pab-
bajitena : “ Alam āvuso, mā socittha, mā paridevittha,
sumuttā mayaṃ⁹ tena Mahāsamaṇena upaddutā ca
mayaṃ homa ‘ idaṃ vo kappati idaṃ vo na kappatiti,’ idāni
pana mayaṃ yam¹⁰ icchissāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na ic-
chissāma na taṃ karissāmāti ” vuttavacanam anussaranto,
edisassa¹¹ ca saṅghasannipātassa¹² puna dullabhabbhāvam
maññamāno : “ Thānaṃ kho paṇ’etaṃ vijjati yam
pāpabhikkhū, atītasatthukam pāvacanānaṃ ti maññamānā,
pakkhaṃ labhitvā na cirass’ eva saddhammam
antaradhāpeyyuṃ, yāva Dhammavinayo tiṭṭhati tāva
anatītasatthukam eva pāvacanānaṃ hoti. Vuttaṃ h’etaṃ
Bhagavatā : ‘ Yo vo Ānanda mayā Dhammo ca Vinayo ca
desito paññatto so vo mam’ accayena satthā ti,’ yaṃ
nūnāhaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyaṃ yathayidaṃ

¹ B pavisetvā

² S₂ B ñātijaṇaṃ

³ B anupādisesanibbāna-

⁴ B parinibbāyīti

⁵ B mahiddhi

⁶ S₂ jaheyya

⁷ B omits -sata-

⁸ B vuddha-

⁹ B omits mayaṃ

¹⁰ B yam icchāma taṃ karissāma yaṃ na icchāma taṃ
na karissāmāti ; S₁ yam icchissāma taṃ karissāmāti vut-
tavacanam

¹¹ S₂ esassa

¹² B sannipātassa

sāsanam addhaniyaṃ assa ciratthitikam. Yañcāhaṃ¹ Bhagavatā: 'Dhāressasi² pana me tvaṃ Kassapa sānāni³ paṃsukulāni nibbasanānīti' vatvā cīvare⁴ sādharāṇaparibhogena ca, 'aham pi⁵ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhāmi vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharāmi, Kassapo pi⁶ bhikkhave yāvad eva ākaṅkhati vivice' eva kāmehi paṭhamajjhānam upasampajja viharatīti,' evamādinā nayena navānupubbavihārachalabhiññappabhedo uttarimanussadhamme attanā samasamatthapanena ca anuggahito, tathā⁷ ākāse paṇiṃ cāletvā alaggacittatāya c'eva candopamapaṭipadāya ca pasamsito, tassa me kim aññaṃ ānanam⁸ bhavissatīti?' Nanu maṃ Bhagavā rājā viya⁹ sakakavacaissariyānuppadānena attano kulavaṃsapaṭiṭṭhāpakam puttāṃ, 'Saddhammavaṃsapaṭiṭṭhāpako me ayaṃ bhavissatīti,' mantvā iminā asādharāṇena anuggahena¹⁰ anuggahesi imāya ca ulārāya pasamsāya pasamsīti" cintetvā, DhammaVinayaśaṅgāyanatthaṃ¹¹ bhikkhūnam ussāhaṃ janayanto, Subhaddena buddhapabbajitena¹² kathitam anācāram ārocetvā: "Handa mayam āvuso Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāma,¹³ pure adhammo dīppati dhammo paṭibāhiyati,¹⁴ avinayo dīppati¹⁵ vinayo paṭibāhiyati, adhammavādino balavantā honti Dhammavādino dubbalā honti, avinayavādino balavantā honti Vinayavādino dubbalā hontīti," vatvā: "Tena hi bhante therō bhikkhū uccinatūti," vutte, sakalanavaṅgaSatthusāsanapariyattidhare puthujjanasotāpannasakadāgāmi-anāgāmisukkhavipassakakhiṇāsavabhikkhū¹⁶ anekasate¹⁷ anekasatasahassee¹⁸ ca vajjetvā, tipīṭakasabbapariyattip-

¹ S₁ sacāhaṃ ² B dhārissasi pana yo ³ S₁ sāsānāni

⁴ S₂ vatthā vivare; B cīvare-

⁵ S₂ B omit pi

⁶ S₂ omits pi

⁷ S₁ yathā

⁸ S₂ kim maññaṃ ānanyāṃ; B ānanyāṃ

⁹ S₁ inserts cakkavattī

¹⁰ B omits anuggahena

¹¹ S₂ -saṅgāhanatthaṃ

¹² B vuddha-

¹³ S₂ B saṅgāyāma

¹⁴ S₂ B paṭibāhiyati

¹⁵ B inserts pure

¹⁶ S₁ -khiṇāsave; S₂ inserts na

¹⁷ S₂ anekasata-

¹⁸ B anekasahassee vivajjetvā

pabhedadhare¹ paṭisambhidāppatte² mahānubhāve yebbhuy-
yena Bhagavatā etadaggaṃ āropite te vijjādiṭṭhapabhedo
khināsavabhikkhū yeva ekūnapañcasate paṭiggahetvā,³
Ānandena pana kiñci Dasabalaḍḍesitaṃ suttageyyādi
Bhagavato asammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ nāma natthi.
“Ānandaṃ vinā saṅgīti⁴ na sakkā kātuṃ. Tathā pi so
sakaraṇiyo Sakyakulappasūto, ahaṃ tasmim ativiya
vissattho: keci bhikkhū chandāgamanāṃ⁵ viya mañ-
ñamānā, ‘bahū asekhapaṭisambhidāppatte⁶ bhikkhū
ṭhapetvā Ānandaṃ sekhapaṭisambhidāppattaṃ thero
uccinīti,’ upavaḍḍeyyūṃ, tam parūpavādaṃ parivajjento⁷
bhikkhūnaṃ yevānumatiyā gaheṣṣāmīti,” cintento,⁸ tassa
okāsaṃ ṭhapetvā bhikkhūhi: “Ayaṃ bhante āyasmā⁹
Ānando kiñcāpi sekho abhabbo¹⁰ agatiṃ gantuṃ, bahu ca
tena Bhagavato santike dhammo ca vinayo ca pariyatto,
tena hi bhante thero Ānandaṃ pi uccinatūti,” abhiyācito¹¹
taṃ gaheṭvā pañcasatam paripūresi.

Tato therā¹²: “Kattha nu kho mayaṃ Dhammaṃ ca
Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyeyyāmāti?”¹³ āvajjantā,¹⁴ Rājagahaṃ
disvā, “Na aññe bhikkhū¹⁵ Rājagahevassam upagaccheyyun
ti,” anussāvetvā, Jambudīpe cārikaṃ caramānā tattha
tattha sokasallasamappitam mahājanam assāsenta,¹⁶ Rāja-
gaham agamimsu.

Ānandattheropi Bhagavato pattacivaraṃ gaheṭvā bhikkhu-
saṅghaparivuto Kusinārāya nikkhamitvā cārikaṃ caramāno
attano¹⁷ gatagatatṭhāne mahatā paridevanena:¹⁸ “Bhante
Ānanda¹⁹ kuhiṃ Satthāraṃ ṭhapetvā āgato’ sīti?” rodama-
nam²⁰ mahājanam anusāsento, anupubbena Sāvattthim

¹ B pariyattippabhedapaṭisambhidāppatte

² S₁ -ppatta- ³ S₂ pariggahetvā ⁴ B saṅgītiṃ

⁵ S₁ jandagāmināṃ ⁶ B asekhāsambhidāppatte

⁷ B parivajjanto ⁸ S₁ cintetvā ⁹ B omits āyasmā

¹⁰ S₂ āhacco ¹¹ S₂ adhiyācito ¹² S_{1,2} thero

¹³ B saṅgāyāmāti

¹⁴ S₁ āvajjantā

¹⁵ S₂ inserts hi

¹⁶ S₁ anusāsento

¹⁷ S₂ omits attano

¹⁸ B paridevena

¹⁹ B omits Ānanda

²⁰ B kāntantaṃ

patvā Bhagavato parinibbānādivase viya mahāparideve
 pātubhūte aniccatāpaṭisaṃyuttāya¹ dhammiyā kathāya
 tam mahā² janāṃ saññāpetvā,³ Jetavanam pavisitvā⁴ Dasa-
 balena⁵ vasitaṃ gandhakuṭiṃ vanditvā dvāraṃ vivaritvā⁶
 Bhagavato t̥hitakāle karaṇiyaṃ vattaṃ⁷ sabbaṃ katvā,
 Tathāgatassa guṇaganāmatarasaññūtāya⁸ paṭiṭṭhita-
 pemo⁹ c'eva akhīṇāsavo ca anekesu ca jātisatasahassesu
 aññaṃ¹⁰ aññopakārasañjanitacittamaddavo tasmiṃ tasmiṃ
 kāle gandhakuṭiṃ vanditvā, "Nanu Bhagavā ayaṃ tumhā-
 kaṃ nahānakālo,¹¹ ayaṃ bhikkhūnam ovādadānakālo,
 ayaṃ sihaseyyakappanakālo, ayaṃ mukhadhovanakālo
 ti?" ādinā nayena paridevamāno, "Aññatarāya devatāya
 bhante Ānanda tumhe¹² evaṃ paridevamānā katham
 aññe¹³ assāsayissathāti?" saṃvejito,¹⁴ santhambhitvā
 vihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ kārāpetvā upakaṭ-
 ṭhāya vassūpanāyikāya bhikkhusaṅgham ohāya Rājagaham
 agamāsi.

Tato thero Āsālhipuṇṇamāyam uposathaṃ katvā, pāṭi-
 padivase vassam upagantvā: "Bhagavatā kho āvuso
 khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ vaṇṇitaṃ. Handa mayam
 āvuso paṭhamam māsaṃ khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅkharāṇaṃ¹⁵
 karoma, majjhimam māsaṃ sannipatitvā Dhammaṃ ca
 Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissāmāti." Dutiyādivase rañño Ajātasat-
 tuno paṭivedetvā¹⁶ tassa manusse ādāya Bhagavato vacana-
 pūjanatthaṃ tittiyavādaparimocanatthaṃ ca chaḍḍitapaṭi-
 taukkalāpe¹⁷ atṭhārassa mahāvihāre khaṇḍaphullapaṭisaṅ-
 kharāṇaṃ¹⁸ katvā¹⁹: "Niṭṭhitam mahārāja vihāra²⁰ paṭi-

¹ S₁ aniccatādi-

² S₂ omits mahā-

³ B samassāsetvā

⁴ B pavisetvā

⁵ B omits Dasa° vas°;

⁶ B vivaretvā

⁷ B karaṇiyavattaṃ; S₂ omits vattaṃ ⁸ S_{1,2} -aññatāya

⁹ S₁ -pemen' eva

¹⁰ S₂ añña-; B aññupakāra-

¹¹ B nhānakālo

¹² S₂ omits tumhe

¹³ S₁ B assāsissathāti

¹⁴ S₂ saṃvedito

¹⁵ B khaṇḍaphullaṃ paṭisaṅkharoma majjhimamāsaṃ

¹⁶ S₁ paṭinivedetvā; B paṭiveditvā

¹⁷ B -uklāpe

¹⁸ B -phullaṃ paṭisaṅkharitvā

¹⁹ S₂ karitvā

²⁰ S_{1,2} omit vihāra-

saṅkharāṇaṃ idāni DhammaVinaya¹ saṅgahaṃ karomāti," vatvā: "Sādhu bhante vissatthā² karotha, mayham ānācakkhaṃ tumhākaṃ Dhammacakkaṃ hotu,³ ānāpetha⁴ bhante kiṃ karomīti," vutte, "Dhammasaṅgahaṃ⁵ karontānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sannisajjatthānaṃ ti," vatvā, "Kattha bhante karomīti?" vutte, "Vebhārapabbatapasse Sattapaṇṇiguhādvāre kātuṃ yuttan ti," āhaṃsu.

"Sādhu bhante ti," Ajātasattu rājā Vissakammena nimmitasadisāṃ suvibhattabhittitthambhasopānaṃ nānāvidhamālākammalatākammaviccitaṃ lokarāmaṇeyyakam⁶ iva sampiṇḍitaṃ dātthabbasāramaṇaṃ maṇḍapaṃ kārapetvā, vividhakusumadāmaolambakaviniggalantaṃ⁷ iva cāruvitānaṃ ratanaviccittamaṇikoṭṭimatalam⁸ iva ca taṃ nānāpupphupahāraviccittasupariniṭṭhitabhūmikammaṃ Brahmavimānasadisāṃ alaṅkaritvā,⁹ tasmim mahāmaṇḍape pañcasatānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pañcākappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni¹⁰ paññāpetvā, dakkhiṇabhāgaṃ nissāya uttarābhimukhaṃ therāsaṇaṃ maṇḍapamajjhe puratthābhimukhaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato āsanārahaṃ Dhammāsaṇaṃ paññāpetvā,¹¹ dantakhacitavijāniṃ c'ettha ṭhapetvā, bhikkhusaṅghassa ārocāpesi¹²: "Niṭṭhitaṃ bhante mama kiecaṃ ti."

Tasmim kho pana divase āyasmā Ānando bhikkhūhi: "Sace āvuso sve¹³ sannipāto, tvaṃ ca sekho sakaraṇiyo,

¹ MSS. -vinayaṃ ² B vissatthā; S₂ vissattham

³ S₂ hetu ⁴ B kathetha ⁵ B omits Dhamma-

⁶ B *inserts* abhibhavanam iva rājabhavanavibhūtim avahasantam iva devavimānasiriṃ siriyaṃ niketam iva ekanipātātitttham iva devamanussanayanavihaṅgamānaṃ

⁷ S₂ viniggalantaṃ cāru-; B -viniggalantacāru-

⁸ B nānāratanaṇakotṭimatalam iva pupphupahāraviccittataṃ ⁹ B alaṅkaritvāna

¹⁰ B anagghāni kappiyapaccattharaṇasatāni

¹¹ B dantakhacitaṃ bijāniṃ ṭhapetvā

¹² C bhikkhusaṅghaṃ ārocāpesi

¹³ S₂ omits sve; B Ānando sve āvuso sannipāto

tena¹ tena yuttaṃ sannipātaṃ gantuṃ appamatto hohīti,"
vutto,² bahu devarattiṃ³ kāyagatāya satiyā vitināmetvā accā-
raddhaviriyattā visesaṃ nibbattetum asakkonto : "Handā-
haṃ viriyasamathaṃ⁴ yojemīti," paccūsasamaye caṅka-
mam⁵ orohitvā vihāram pavisitvā mañcake nisiditvā :
"Thokaṃ vissamissāmīti," kāyam mañcake upanāmesi
Tassa dve pādā⁶ bhūmito muttā⁷ sīsaṃ bimbohanam⁸
asampattam, etasmim antare anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ
vimuttaṃ.⁹

Tato¹⁰ therā dutiyadivase katabhattakiccā pattacīvaram
paṭisāmetvā,¹¹ sañjhāghanappabham paṃsukūlam pārū-
pitvā,¹² maṇicammavammitamahānāgā viya Dhamma-
sabhāyaṃ sannipatitvā, yathābuddham¹³ attano attano
āsane¹⁴ nisidantā, Ānandattherassa āsanaṃ ṭhapetvā nisī-
dīmsu. Tattha keci : "Ekam¹⁵ āsanaṃ kassāti," vatvā :
"Ānandassāti," vutte, "Kuhim¹⁶ so gato ti ?" āhaṃsu.

Tadā Ānandatthero attano arahattappattiñāpetukāmo,¹⁷
therehi saddhim anupagantvā Dhammasabhāyaṃ samuṭ-
ṭhitāya¹⁸ kathāya : "Idāni mayhaṃ gamanakālo ti," attano
ānubhāvaṃ dassento paṭhaviyaṃ¹⁹ nimmujiitvā²⁰ attano
āsane yeva attānaṃ dassesi.

Tadā Mahā²¹kassapatthero āyasmato Ānandassa ban-
dha²²namuttatālapakkaṃ viya paṇḍukambale²³ nikkhittajāti-
maṇi viya vigatavalāhake nabhe samuggatapunṇacandaṃ
viya bālātapasamphassavikasitareṇupīṇjaragabbhapadu-
maṃ viya ca parisuddham pariyodātaṃ sappabhaṃ sassi-

-
- ¹ B tena yuttaṃ ² B omits vutto ³ B sabbarattiṃ
⁴ B viriyasamakaṃ ⁵ B caṅkamā ⁶ S₂ padā
⁷ S₂ muttaṃ ⁸ B bibbohanam ⁹ B vimucci
¹⁰ B tato Mahākassapamukhā therā ¹¹ S₂ paṭisāvetvā
¹² B pārūpetvā maṇivammika ekacarā mahānāgā
¹³ B pavisitvā yathāvuddham ¹⁴ B āsanaṃ
¹⁵ B etāsaṇaṃ ¹⁶ B kuhi
¹⁷ B arahatupattiṃ ṇāpetukāmo ¹⁸ S_{1,2} insert tāya
¹⁹ S₂ paṭhaviyā ²⁰ B nimujja āsane attānaṃ
²¹ S₂ omits mahā- ²² MSS. bandhanā
²³ B inserts nimmalaṃ

rikam¹ mukhaṁ diśvā: “Sobhati vata bho arahattappatto Ānando, sace Satthā dhareyya² addhā³ ajja Ānandassa⁴ sādhu-kāraṁ dadeyya, handa dāni imassāhaṁ Satthārā dātabbaṁ sādhu-kāraṁ dadāmi,” tikkhattuṁ sādhu-kāraṁ adāsi.

Athāyasmā Mahākassapo vikasitam⁵ iva kamalavanāṁ tārāmaricivikacam iva gaganatalaṁ sunimmalam parisam oloketvā, bhikkhū āmantetvā: “Āvuso kim⁶ paṭhamāṁ saṅgāyāma Dhammaṁ⁷ vā Vinayaṁ vā ti?” vatvā, “Bhante Mahākassapa Vinayo nāma Buddhasāsanassa āyu, vinaye ṭhite sāsanaṁ ṭhitam⁸ hoti, tasmā⁹ paṭhamāṁ Vinayaṁ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi vutto,¹⁰ “Kaṁ dhuraṁ katvā ti?”¹¹ vatvā, “Sammāsambuddho dharamāno yeva Vinayapariyattin¹² nissāya āyasmantaṁ Upālīṁ etadagge ṭhapesi, ‘Etadaggaṁ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṁ bhikkhūnaṁ Vinayadharānaṁ yadidaṁ Upāliti,’ tasmā Upālitheraṁ pucchitvā Vinayaṁ saṅgāyāmāti,” bhikkhūhi¹³ vutte, Vinayaṁ pucchanatthāya attanā¹⁴ va attānaṁ sammannanto:¹⁴ “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṁ ahaṁ Upālīṁ Vinayaṁ puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṁ ñāpesi.¹⁵

Āyasmā Upālī pi: “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallaṁ ahaṁ Āyasmatā Mahākassapena vinayaṁ puṭṭho¹⁶ vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṁ attānaṁ samman-nitvā, utthāyāsanaṁ ekaṁsaṁ cīvaraṁ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi, dantakhacitavijaniṁ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapo¹⁷ therāsane nisīditvā āyasmantaṁ Upālīṁ vinayaṁ pucchanto: “Paṭhamam Āvuso Upālī pārā-

¹ B pāsādikamukhaṁ

³ S₂ omits addhā

⁵ B -vikāsam

⁷ S₂ Dhammaṁ ca Vinayaṁ cāti

⁹ B omits tasmā

¹¹ S₂ omits ti vatvā; B omits vatvā

¹² B Vinayapīṭakapariyattin

¹⁴ S_{1,2} sammannento

¹⁶ B puṭṭho Vinayaṁ

² B dharamāno

⁴ B omits Ānandassa

⁶ S₂ kaṁ

⁸ B ciratthitaṁ

¹⁰ S₁ vutte

¹³ B omits bhikkhūhi

¹⁵ B paññāpesi

¹⁷ Mahākassapatthero

jikaṃ kattha paññattan¹ ti ?” vatvā, “Vesāliyaṃ bhante ti” : “Kam ārabbhāti ?” “Sudinnaṃ Kalandakaputtam² ārabbhāti :” “Kasmiṃ³ vatthusmin ti ?” “Methuna-dhamme⁴ ti,” vutte, paṭhamassa pārājikassa vatthum pi nidānam pi puggalam pi paññattim pi anuppaññattim pi⁵ āpattim pi anāpattim pi pucchitvā, eten’ eva upāyena duti-yapārājikādinaṃ vatthuādini pucchi. Sabbam Upālitthero vissajjesi.

Tato cattāri pārājikāni ‘pārājikakaṇḍaṃ nāma idan ti’ saṅgham āropetvā, terasa⁶ saṅghādisese ‘terasakan ti,’ dve sikkhāpadāni ‘aniyatānīti,’ tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni ‘nissaggiyapācittiyānīti,’ dve⁷ navuti sikkhāpadāni ‘pācittiyānīti,’ cattāri⁸ sikkhāpadāni ‘pāṭidesaniyānīti,’ pañcasattati sikkhāpadāni ‘sekhiyānīti,’ satta dhamme ‘adhikarāṇasa-mathāti’ ṭhapetvā⁹ evaṃ viśādhikāni¹⁰ dve sikkhāpadasatāni ‘Mahāvibhaṅgo ti’ kittetvā,¹¹ Bhikkhunīvibhaṅge aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni ‘pārājikakaṇḍaṃ nāma idan ti’ ṭhapetvā¹² satta-rasa sikkhāpadāni ‘sattarasakaṇḍan ti,’ tiṃsa sikkhāpadāni ‘nissaggiyapācittiyānīti,’ chasatṭhisata sikkhāpadāni ‘pācittiyānīti,’ aṭṭha sikkhāpadāni ‘pāṭidesaniyānīti,’ pañca-sattati sikkhāpadāni ‘sekhiyānīti,’ satta dhamme ‘adhika-rāṇasamathā ti’ ṭhapetvā, evaṃ tīni sikkhāpadasatāni cattāri ca¹³ sikkhāpadāni ‘Bhikkhunīvibhaṅgo ti,’ kittetvā,¹⁴ catusatṭhibhāṇavārapatimaṇḍitam ubhatovibhaṅgaṃ saṅgham āropetvā, eten’ eva upāyena asitibhāṇavāraparimāṇaṃ khandhakam pañcaviśati bhāṇavāraparimāṇam parivāraṇ ca saṅgāyitvā, “Idaṃ Vinayapitakaṃ nāmāti,” vatvā, āyasmantaṃ Upālim paṭicchāpesuṃ. “Āvuso imaṃ tuyhaṃ nissitake vācehīti.”¹⁵

¹ S₂ paññān ² S₂ Kalandaputtam ³ MSS. kismiṃ

⁴ B methunadhammehīti

⁵ S₁ paññattam pi anuppaññattam pi

⁶ B terasasaṅghādisesaṃ terasakaṇḍan ti

⁷ S₂ chasatṭhisata-

⁸ S₂ aṭṭha

⁹ S₂ omits from evaṃ viśādhikāni (line 15) to ṭhapetvā (line 22)

¹⁰ S₁ omits viśādhikāni

¹¹ B kittitvā

¹² B dassetvā

¹³ B omits ca

¹⁴ B kittitvā

¹⁵ S₂ vācāpehīti

Vinayaśaṅgahāvasāne Upālitthero dantakhacitavijaniṇiṃ nikkhipitvā, Dhammāsanaṃ orohitvā,¹ there bhikkhū² vanditvā, attano pattāsane nisīdi.

Vinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyitukāmo āyasmā Mahākassapo : “Dhammaṃ saṅgāyantehi kaṃ³ puggalaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammo saṅgāyitabbo ti?” pucchitvā, bhikkhūhi, “‘Etadaggaṃ bhikkhave mama sāvakānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ bahussutānaṃ yadidam Ānando gatimantānaṃ satimantānaṃ⁴ dhitimantānaṃ upatthākānaṃ yadidam Ānando ti,’ evaṃ Bhagavatā,⁵ ‘āyasmā Ānando atthakusalo Dhammakusalo byañjanakusalo niruttikusalo pubbāpara-kusalo ti,’ evaṃ Dhammasenāpatinā ca pasattho, tasmā āyasmantam⁶ Ānandaṃ dhuraṃ katvā Dhammaṃ saṅgāyāmāti,” vutte, Dhammam pucchanaṭṭhāya attanā⁷ va⁷ attānaṃ sammannanto, “Suṇātu me āvuso saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham Ānandaṃ Dhammam puccheyyan ti,” saṅghaṃ⁸ ñāpesi.

Āyasmā pi Ānando : “Suṇātu me bhante saṅgho, yadi saṅghassa pattakallam aham āyasmatā Mahākassapena Dhammam puṭṭho vissajjeyyan ti,” evaṃ attānaṃ sammannitvā, utthāyāsanaṃ ekaṃsaṃ cīvaraṃ katvā, there bhikkhū vanditvā, Dhammāsane nisīdi,⁹ dantakhacitaṃ vijaniṃ gahetvā. Tato Mahākassapatthero āyasmantam Ānandaṃ Dhammam¹⁰ pucchanto, “Brahmajālam āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitan ti?” vatvā, “Antarā ca bhante Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandaṃ rājāgārake¹¹ Ambalaṭṭhikāyan ti” : “Kaṃ ārabbhāti?” “Suppiyaṃ ca paribbājakaṃ Brahmaḍattaṃ ca māṇavakan ti” : “Kisimā vatthusmin ti?” “Vaṇṇāvanno¹² ti,” vutte, Brahmajālassa nidānam pi puggalam pi vatthum pi pucchitaṃ tam āyasmā¹³ Ānando vissajjesi.

¹ B orohetvā ² B omits bhikkhū ³ S₁ inserts hi

⁴ B omits satimantānaṃ

⁵ B inserts ca

⁶ S_{1,2} omit āyasmantam

⁷ S_{1,2} omit attanā 'va

⁸ S₁ B omit saṅgho ñā°

⁹ B nisiditvā

¹⁰ B omits Dhammaṃ

¹¹ B rājagārake

¹² S₂ vaṇṇāvanno

¹³ B omits āyasmā

Evam tividhasilālakatam nānāvidhamicchāvivakuhalanalanādividdhamsanam dvāsatthiditthijālavinivethanam dasa¹ sahasalokadhātukampanam Brahmajalam saṅgāyivā, tato param : “Sāmaññaphalam pan’ āvuso Ānanda kattha bhāsitaṁ ti ?” ādinā pucchāvissajanānukkamena tivaggasaṅgaham² catuttimsasuttantapaṭimaṇḍitam catusatthibhānavāraparimāṇam tantim saṅgāyivā, “Ayaṁ Dighanikāyo nāmāti,” āyasmantam³ Ānandam paṭicchāpesum. “Āvuso imam tuyham⁴ nissitake vācehiti.”

Tato anantaram asitibhānavāraparimāṇam Majjhimani-kāyam saṅgāyivā, Dhammasenāpati⁵ Sāriputtatherassa nissitake paṭicchāpesum. “Imam tumhe ca⁶ pariharathāti.”

Tato anantaram bhāṇa⁷ vārasataparimāṇam Saṁyuttanikāyam saṅgāyivā, Mahākassapaṭtheram paṭicchāpesum. “Bhante imam tumhākam nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaram visatibhānavārasataparimāṇam Aṅgutaranikāyam saṅgāyivā, Anuruddhattheram paṭicchāpesum. “Imam tumhākam nissitake vācethāti.”

Tato anantaram

Dhammasaṅgavibhaṅgam ca Kathāvatthum ca Pug-galam,

Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhānam Abhidhammo ti vuccatiti.

Evam suvaṇṇitam⁸ sukhumaññāgocaram⁹ tantim saṅgāyivā, “Idam Abhidhammapiṭakam nāmāti,” vatvā, pañca arahattasatāni sajjhāyam akaṁsu.

Tato anantaram Suttanipāta¹⁰ Dhammapada Udāna Itivuttaka Vimānavatthu Peta¹¹ vatthu Thera Therigāthā¹² Jātaka Niddesa Paṭisambhid Āpadāna Buddhavaṁsa Cariyāpiṭakādi-bhedam Khuddakavatthum saṅgāyivā, sabbe yeva sajjhāyam akaṁsu.

Evam sabbam etam saṅgāyantaṁ Mahākassapappamu-khena vasigaṇena : “Ayaṁ Dhammo, ayaṁ Vinayo, idam

¹ S_{1,2} omit dasa-

² B tivaggasaṅgāhacattutimsasuttapaṭimaṇḍitam

³ B inserts kittitvā ⁴ S₁ tumhākam ⁵ S₁ -patino

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B visatibhāṇa- ⁸ B samvaṇṇitam

⁹ B -gocaran ti saṅ- ¹⁰ B Khuddakapaṭṭha Suttanipāta-

¹¹ B omits -vatthu Peta- ¹² B -Theragāthā Therigāthā-

paṭhamam Buddhavacanam, idam majjhimaBuddhavacan-
nam, idam pacchimaBuddhavacanam, idam¹ Vinayaṭṭakam,
idam Suttapaṭṭakam,² idam Abhidhammapaṭṭakam, ayam
Dighanikāyo, ayam Majjhimanikāyo, ayam Saṃyuttanikāyo,
ayam³ Aṅguttaranikāyo, ayam Khuddakanikāyo,⁴ imāni
Suttādāni navaṅgāni, imāni caturāsīti Dhammakkhanda-
hassānīti," imam⁵ pabbadam vavatthāpetvā, aññam pi
uddānasaṅgahavāggaṣaṅgahapeyyālasaṅgahādiānekavi-
dham tisu ṭṭakeṣu⁶ sandissamānam saṅgahappabbhedañ ca
vavatthāpetvā, evaṃ sattahi māsehi saṅgahītañ.⁷

Saṅgītipariyosāne c' assa idam Mahākassapaṭṭherena,
"Dasabalassa sāsanaṃ pañcavassasahassaparimāṇakāla-
pavattanasamattham⁸ katan ti," saṅjātappamodā sādhu-
kārāṃ dadamānā viya ayam mahāpaṭṭhavi udakāvanipariyan-
tañ⁹ katvā anekappaṭṭakāraṃ saṅkampi sampakampi sam-
pa-vedhi, anekāni ca acchariyāni pātur ahesun ti. Ayam¹⁰
paṭhamamahāsaṅgīti¹¹ therehi¹² katattā 'therikā ti.' The-
rānaṃ sambandhavacanattā 'theravādo ti.' Vibhajjavā-
dinā Munindenā desitattā 'vibhajjavādo ti' ca vuccati.

Te pana Mahākassapaṭṭhaya khīṇāsavā imaṃ lokam obhā-
setvā aggikkhandhā viya jalitvā anukkamena khīṇā¹³ sineha-
padīpā viya parinibbāyīṃsu. Vuttaṃ hi.

Therā pi te matipadīpa¹⁴ hatandhakārā
Lokandhakārahananā¹⁵ pi mahāpadīpā,
Nibbāpitā maraṇaghoraṃ mahānīlena
Tenāpi jīvitamadam¹⁶ matimā jaheyyāti.

Paṭhamasaṅgītikathā.

¹ B imaṃ

² B Suttantapaṭṭakam imaṃ

³ B omits ayam Aṅg-

⁴ B inserts ti ⁵ B omits imaṃ

⁶ B ṭṭakeṣu

⁷ B taṃ saṅgītaṃ

⁸ S₂ -samatthakan ti

⁹ B udakapariyantaṃ

¹⁰ B inserts pana

¹¹ B S₂ paṭhamasaṅgīti

¹² S₂ mahātherehi

¹³ S₁ khīṇāsavasineha- ; B khīṇāsanena mahāpadīpā

¹⁴ B matipadīpahatandhakārahananā hi mahāpadīpā

¹⁵ S_{1,2} -hananam

¹⁶ B jīvitaparam

Tato Vajjīnam paṭibāhanatthāya Gaṅgāya nadiyā Gotama-
 titthāvidūre Pāṭaligāmake¹ Pāṭaliputtaṃ nāma uttamaṃ²
 nagaram māpetvā tattha vuttho³ Ajātasattu rājā, tato
 aparabhāge⁴ Udayabhaddo Anuruddho Muṇḍo Māgadā-
 yako Susunāgo ti channam Magadharājūnam⁵ accayena
 paṭṭabhisekassa Kālāsokassa dasame saṃvacchare vassa-
 sataparinibbute Tathāgate āyasmā Yaso Kākaṇḍakaputto⁶
 Vajjisu cārikaṃ caramāno: “Vesālikā kira Vajjiputtakā
 bhikkhū Vesāliyaṃ dasa vatthūni dipentīti,” sutvā, “Na
 kho me taṃ⁷ paṭirūpaṃ so’haṃ Dasabalassa sāsana-
 vipat-⁸ sutvā appossukko bhavēyyaṃ, haṇḍaḥam adhamma-
 vādino niggahetvā Dhammaṃ dipemīti,” cintetvā, dvādasa⁹
 bhikkhusatasahassāni mahāvane sannipātāpetvā,¹⁰ tesam
 majjhe¹¹ Revatattherena dasa vatthūni pucchāpetvā, Āna-
 dasamaṇḍasaddhivihārikaṇa diṭṭhapubbaDasabalena vi-
 saṃvassasatikena¹² Sabbakāmittherena Vinayaṃ¹³ vissajjā-
 petvā, tāni uddhammāni ubbinnayāni apagataSatthusāsa-
 nāni katvā, “Puna Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyissā-
 māti,” tesu tipitakadhare paṭṭapaṭisambhida satta¹⁴sata-
 bhikkhū uccinitvā, Vesāliyaṃ Vālukārāme¹⁵ sannisīdit-
 vā,¹⁶ Kālāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsana-
 malaṃ sodhetvā, Mahākassapaṭṭhero viya puna piṭakavasena ni-
 kāyavasena aṅgavasena¹⁷ Dhammakkhandaṇayavasena
 sabbaṃ Dhammaṃ ca Vinayaṃ ca saṅgāyitvā aṭṭha-
 māsēhi niṭṭhāpesi.

Tadā theravādālāṅkārabhūtehi dutiyasaṅgītikāra-
 kehi nig-
 gahitā dasasahassamattā pāpabhikkhū Mahāsaṅghikaṃ
 nāma ācariyavādaṃ akaṃsu. Tato visarukkhato nikkhanta-
 pañcasākhā viya Mahāsaṅghikanikāyato Gokuliko Ekabyo-

¹ B omits pāṭaligāmake

² S₂ omits uttamaṃ

³ S₁ vutto; S₂ vutte

⁴ S₂ B omit apara-

⁵ S₂ -rājānaṃ

⁶ B Kākaṇḍaputto

⁷ B kho paṇ’ etaṃ

⁸ B sāsana-
⁹ B S₂ sannipātetvā

⁹ B dvāsaṭṭhi bhikkhusahassāni

¹⁰ B S₂ sannipātetvā

¹¹ B inserts yeva

¹² B visavassa-

¹³ B omits Vinayaṃ

¹⁴ B satta-

¹⁵ S₂ Vālikā-

¹⁶ B sannipatitvā

¹⁷ B āgamavasena Dhammakkhandaṇayavasena

hāriko ¹ Paṇṇattivādo Bāhuliko ² Cetiyaavādo ti ete pañcā-
cariyavādā jātā. Atha mahābodhito apahatāpahaṭavandākā ³
viya Theravādato nihatanihaṭā pāpabhikkhū, Mahissā-
sako ⁴ Vajjiputtako Dhammuttariyo Bhaddayāniko ⁵ Chan-
nagāriko Sammittiyo Sabbatthavādī Dhammaguttiko ⁶ Kas-
sapiyo Saṅkantiko ⁷ Suttavādo ti ete ekādasācariyavāde
akāṃsu. Evaṃ Theravādato sattarasa vādā candanakkhan-
dhato nikkhantaanalakalāpā viya dutiye vassasate jātā. Tato
paraṃ lābhasakkāranissitā gahitabhikkhuvesā vedapārāgā
aññatitthiyā Buddhadhammaṃ titthiyadhamme pakkhi-
pitvā, te ekato yojetvā puthujjanalokaṃ vancetvā tesāṃ
tesāṃ kathentā, dandhānaṃ ⁸ sahakāraphalākāraṃ kimpak-
kam iva adhammaṃ ⁹ Dhammalesena dassetvā, “Idaṃ Bud-
dhavacanan ti,” voharantā. Hemavato ¹⁰ Rājagiriyo Sid-
dhatthiko ¹¹ Pubbaseliyo Aparaseliyo Vajiriyo ¹² ti ete cha ¹³
ācariyavāde samuṭṭhāpesuṃ. Ime ¹⁴ catuvisati ācariyavādā
Jambudīpe jātā. Dhammaruciya ¹⁵ Sāgaliyā ti dve ācariya-
vādā Laṅkādiṇīpe jātā. Etesu Theravādo pana Bhagavato
paṭṭhāya ¹⁶ gaganaGaṅgājalappavāho viya nimmalo, jātiraṇ-
gamaṇi viya visuddho, padumadalehi ¹⁷ jalabindu viya nikā-
yantarehi asammisso hutvā, amatarasappavāhi puṇṇacando
viya sadevakaṃ lokaṃ ¹⁸ santappento yāv’ ajjatanā āgañ-
chīti. ¹⁹

¹ S₂ Ekabbohāriko ; S₁ Ekavyāhāriko

² B Bahulikato ³ B pahatapahatā

⁴ S₂ Mahissāsako

⁵ S₂ Channāgāriko ; B Bhadrāyāniko Chandāgāriko Sap-
patiyo ⁶ B Dhammaguttako

⁷ B Saṅkantiyo ⁸ B addhānaṃ

⁹ S₂ adhammadhammalesanaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ Hemavāto ¹¹ S₁ Siddhatthito ; B Siddhatthako

¹² B vājagiriyo ¹³ B omits cha

¹⁴ S₁ inserts iti ¹⁵ S₂ B Dhammaruci-

¹⁶ B parinibbutakālato ¹⁷ S₂ -dale

¹⁸ B omits lokaṃ ¹⁹ B āgacchati

Ettāvata¹ dasasahassa sapāpa² bhikkhū
Niddhūya dhutadasavatthumalā³ akaṃsu
Yan te sunimmalayasena Yasena saddhim
Saṅgitim ujjitamālā api dassitā sā.

Dutiyasaṅgitikathā.

Tato Kālāsokanarapatisūnavo Bhaddaseno Korāḍavaṇ-
no³ Maṅguro Sabbañjaho Jāliko Ubhako⁴ Sañjāyo Korabyo⁵
Nandivaddhano Pañcamako ti dasa bhāturājāno⁶ ahesuṃ.

Tato c' orapubbā⁷ Uggasenānando Paṇḍukanando Paṇ-
ḍugatinando Bhūtapālanando Ratthapālanando Govisāṇa-⁸
kanando Dasasiddhakanando Kevaṭṭanando Dhananando
ti nava nandarājāno ahesuṃ.

Tato⁹ Viḍḍabhasaṅgāme Kapilavatthuto nikkhanta-
Sakyaputtehi māpite Moriyānagare Narindakulasambhavo
Candaguttakumāro Cāna¹⁰kkadvija¹¹patisamussāhito¹²
Pāṭaliputte¹³ rājā ahosi.

Tassa putto Bindusāro nāma pituaccayena rājā hutvā
ekasataputtakānaṃ¹⁴ janako ahosi.

Tesu Moriyavaṃsajāya Dhammādeviyā AsokaTissābhi-
dhānānaṃ dvinnam puttānaṃ majjhe¹⁵ jeṭṭho Asokaku-
māro Avantiratttham bhuñjati, pitarā pesito Pāṭaliputtato
paññāsāyojanamatthake¹⁶ Viḍḍabha¹⁷bhayāgatānaṃ Sāki-
yānaṃ āvāsam Vedisaṃ¹⁸ nāma nagaram patva, tattha
surayuvatīnibbisesaṃ Vedisaṃ¹⁹ Sakya²⁰kumārikam ādāya

¹ S₂ supāpa-

² B -male

³ B Korāḍavo Paṅguro Sabbañcayo

⁴ S₁ Ubhato ; B Usabho

⁵ S₂ Kāraṇḍo ; S₁ Korabbyo ; B Sañcayo Ko^o

⁶ B bhātikarājāno

⁷ B omits c'ora-

⁸ S₁ Govisānanando ; B Govisānikanando Pasiddhakan-
ando Kevalanando

⁹ B Viṭaṭūbhasaṅgāme

¹⁰ S₁ Mānanakkadvija-

¹¹ B Takkadvija-

¹² S₂ -patisamussāsito

[¹³ B Pāṭaliputtarājā

¹⁴ B -puttānaṃ

¹⁵ B omits majjhe

¹⁶ S₂ -matthato

¹⁷ B Viṭaṭūbha-

¹⁸ B māpitaVedisam ; S_{1,2} Vethisam

¹⁹ S_{1,2} Vethisam

²⁰ S₁ Sakka-

Ujjenīrājadhāniyā ¹ rajjam karonto, Mahindābhiddhānam sakalalokasivaṅkaram kumāraṇ ca Saṅghamittābhiddhāniṇi ² lokānandakaram kumārikaṇ ca labhivā, tesam mukhapadumavanāva ³ lokanasukham anubhavanto pituno gilānabhāvaṇ sutvā, siḅham ⁴ Pāṭaliputtam upagantvā pitucaraṇapāricariyaṇ ⁵ katvā tassāvasāne rajjam aggahesi.

Tam sutvā yuvarājā Sumanābhiddhāno kujjhivā: "Ajja maraṇam vā me hotu rajjam vā hotu ⁶ ti" aṭṭhanavuti bhātukesarinikaraparivuto, ⁷ baddhavalāha ⁸ kādi ⁹ sihasamānaparakkamehi sūramahāyodhehi sanāthikatāya ravikiraṇaparāmāsavippurita ¹⁰ vimalatalena ¹¹ uddhaṅgatakuntalatāvanena samuggataniluppala ¹² makulavanagahaṇam mahāsaram viya gaganatalaṇ kurumānāya pāṭhīnavanṇehi sunisitakhaggaṇapattēhi tṭhitamajjhantikadivasakarehi viya vijjotamānāya accimantihi patti ¹³ pantihi osadhitārakāvalihi viya pajjalantiyā aparimitagajatura ¹⁴ garathāya caturāṅginīyā senāya parivuto, aññamaññāsihanādaghanagajjitāni vividhapaharaṇappahāragajakavacajalitadahanavijjucchatā ¹⁵ bhāsuraṇi ¹⁶ gambhīratthanitacāpajaladharanikkhantasara-dhārāsahassāni vassāpento, kanakakikīṇikajālajaṇakāravirāviṇam ¹⁷ mahāmeghāvarodhamuttanabhatalanimmalanisi-tamukhaṇ vividharatanappabhābhāsurasāsisaghaṭṭikaṇ ¹⁸ bhimsanaramaṇiyadassanaṇ sattivassaṇ ¹⁹ ca vassāpento, samvaṭṭasāgarajalatarāṅgasāṅghāto viya ajjhottharanto upagacchi. ²⁰

Tadā ²¹ Ujjenīrājā samaramahāussavapamodanibbharo ²²

¹ B -rājathāniyā ² B -dhānam ³ B -padumāvalokana-

⁴ B siṅgham ⁵ S₁ -paricayaṇ ⁶ S₂ B omit hotu

⁷ S₁ -bhātika- ⁸ B thaddhabalāhakādi- ⁹ S₁ -kādihi

¹⁰ B -parāmasanavippurita- ¹¹ S₂ -thalena

¹² S₁ -upphala- ¹³ S_{1,2} omit patti-

¹⁴ B -tuṅga- ¹⁵ B -ghatā ¹⁶ S₁ inserts gambhirāṇi

¹⁷ B kanakakikaṇikajālacaṇkāravirāviṇam

¹⁸ S_{1,2} -bhāsurasīsaghaṭṭikaṇ

¹⁹ S₂ satthi- ²⁰ S₂ -gañchi

²¹ S₂ Ujjeniyā ²² B -pamodananibbhayo

yodhavikkamadassanābhilāso¹ saṅgāmam pakkhanditvā, ripubalajalanidhimajjhe khaggajālāvaliḥhāvalabānalasadiso arātimathanam katvā, jalamānadivasakaro viya atthaṅgate yuvarājarajanikare rājadārakatārakānikaram² antarādhāpetvā, kusumapurasarasisajanakamalavanam³ vikāsetvā, jinavaraparinibbānato dvinnam vassasatānam upari atthārasame vasse sakalaJambudīpe ekarajjābhisekam patvā, gaganamediniyojanuggatāvagatatejadahanasañcayo⁴ devatāhi patidinam upaniyamānasolaśakalasĀnotattasallānāgalatākalāpo tathānitāgadāmalakaharitakasahakārāphalavividharāga⁵ sātākakaraparāmasanapitavatthaChaddantadaha-pāno⁶ nāgo⁷ paniyamānadibbakuvalayavilepanañjanasumanakusumapato sukābhiniyamānanavutivāhasahassadaha⁸ sarasayañjātasālīmañjarinivaho undurakatanitthusākhāḍḍatāṇḍulo⁹ gahitamakarandabindu¹⁰ madhukarakulakatamadhunivahamahānaso acchaganaṇapata¹¹ nakūṭakam-mārasālo madhuramanoharakaravikasakunāravapūrītaante-puro,¹² iti vacanapathātīta¹³ satāya aparimāṇarājiddhi¹⁴ sampanno uparatavyāpārātāya SamaṇaBrāhmaṇapayirūpāsanam kātukāmo nānāpāsāṇḍavāsino ānāpetvā vīmaṁsitvā bhojetvā vissajjento vitināmeti.

Tato sagabbhāya yuvarājabhariyāya sāmīno vināsam sutvā bhitāya pācīna¹⁵ dvārāvidūre Caṇḍālagāmaṁ pavitthāya gāmadvāre nigrodhatarumūle¹⁶ vijāto tatthādhivatthāya devatāya paripālito Nigrodhakumāro, sattavassiko vasa-māno Mahāvaruṇattherena pabbajito, khuragge yeva arahattam patvā, saṁsārapariyante tthito ekadivasaṁ pācī-nadisāvilāsini¹⁷ udayācalasirasi rattuppalasekhare¹⁸ viya

¹ B -dassanalālaso² B -tārānikaram³ S₁ sujana-⁴ B -sañjalo⁵ B -anurāga-⁶ S₂ -dahato; S₁ -dahāpāno⁷ B -Chaddantapānanāgo⁸ B omits -daha-⁹ S₂ -lato¹⁰ S₁ -sibbu-; B omits -bindu-¹¹ B -pahata-¹² S₁ -antopuro¹³ S₁ -pathātikkamanatāya¹⁴ S₁ rājiddhiyā¹⁵ B Pātali-¹⁶ B -rukkhamūle; -puttanagare¹⁷ S₂ -disāsini¹⁸ S_{1,2} -sekharo

addhadivasakare virocamāne upajjhāyam abhivādetvā dakkhiṇadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, mātaram Sumanarājiniṃ¹ datthum pācīnadvārābhimukhaṃ gacchanto rājāṅgaṇaṃ sampāpuni.

Tadā hārasisirasarīro pi ripujana²santāpakārī nimmalapabho pi malinikatārātivanitāmukhakamalasobho rājā Asoko sihapañjarena³ olokeno, Nigrodhasāmaṇeram iriyāpathasampannaṃ nagarajanāyanāni⁴ ākaddhantaṃ⁵ dīghaputhulaniccalanayanappabhāhi yugamattaṃ rañjayantaṃ disvā, pasīditvā sañjātapemo⁶ sabahumāno, ānāpetvā, setacehattassa heṭṭhā sihāsane nisīdāpetvā, bhojetvā sāmaṇerassa vacanādāse dissamānaṃ Dasabala-dhammakāyaṃ disvā, ratanattaye pasīditvā,⁷ sapariso saraṇasilesu patitthāya, tato⁸ paṭṭhāya manojalanidhi-saṃvaḍḍhamānasaddhaghanivaho pubbabhojanāni titthiysaṭṭhisahassāni niharitvā, bhikkhusaṭṭhisahassānaṃ sukāhaṭasālisampāditaṃ⁹ bhattaṃ paṭṭhapetvā, devatopanitaṃ Anotattasālilāṃ nāgalatādantakaṭṭhaṃ ca upanāmetvā, niccaṃ bhikkhupāricariyaṃ karonto, ekadivasaṃ kanaka-saṅkhalikābandhanaṃ vissajjetvā kappāyukaṃ kālanāgarājaṃ¹⁰ nāgabhavanā ānayitvā, taṃ¹¹ samussitasetacchatte rājapallāṅke nisīdāpetvā, vividhasurabhikusumādīhi pūjetvā, sabbālāṅkarapatimaṇḍitehi soḷasitthisahasseehi samantato parikkhipāpetvā, “Tam¹² anantañāṇassa munivarassa rūpaṃ mama nayanavisayaṃ¹³ karohīti,” vatvā, tena nimmitaṃ mahāpurisalakkhaṇānubyañjanopetaṃ nānārāgavimalarasamimālāsamujjalaṃ¹⁴ Buddharūpaṃ disvā, pītisukhasamappito, sattāham akkhipūjaṃ katvā, “Tath-

¹ B taṃ Sumanarājiniḍatthum

² S₂ paripūjana-

³ S₂ -pañjare

⁴ S₂ nāgara-; B -mananayanāni

⁵ S₁ ākaddhayantaṃ

⁶ B -pemabahumāno

⁷ S₁ inserts ta- pa-

⁸ S₁ omits ta- pa-

⁹ S₂ suvāhata-; S₁ suvakāhata-

¹⁰ B kālanāgarājānaṃ

¹¹ S₁ omits taṃ

¹² B omits taṃ

¹³ B -visayakammaṃ

¹⁴ S₁ -virāga-; B nānānurāga-

āgatassa ekaṃ¹ Dhammakkhandham ekena² vihārena
 pūjessāmīti,³ ekadivasam⁴ eva channavutikoṭṭidhanam
 vissajjetvā, Asokārāmaṃ⁵ nāma mahāvihāraṃ ca saka-
 laJambudipe caturāsītiyā nagarasahassesu caturāsīticetiya-
 sahassapatimaṇḍitāni caturāsītivihārasahassāni ca kārā-
 petvā vihāramahadivase sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāya saho-
 dhāya aparimitāya caturaṅginiyā senāya parivuto
 amaranagarasirim apahasantam⁶ iva alaṅkatapaṭiyat-
 taṃ ramaṇiyam⁷ kusumapuram anuvicaranto⁸ vihāram
 gantvā, tasmiṃ khaṇe sannipatitānaṃ asītikotṭibhik-
 khūnam⁹ channavutinaṃ ca bhikkhunīsahasasānam
 majjhe ṭhatvā, tesam lokavivaraṇapāṭihirānubhāvena
 Asokārāme ṭhito va catuddisā anuvilokento samantato
 jalaṇidhipariyantam Jambudīpaṃ disvā, caturāsīti¹⁰ ca¹¹
 vihārasahassāni ulārāhi vihāramahāpūjāhi virocamaṇāni
 disvā,¹² ulārena pītipāmojjena samannāgato, sāsanaḍāyāda-
 bhāvam¹³ paṭṭhayaṃāno yuvarājassa Tissakumārassa
 pabbajitakālato paṭṭhāya pabbajjam paṭṭhayaṃānam
 jetṭhaputtam paripuṇṇavīsativassam Mahindarāja¹⁴ kumā-
 raṃ ca sāmikassa¹⁵ Aggibrahmarājakumārassa pabbajita-
 divasato paṭṭhāya anāgarābhīratam aṭṭhārasavassam Saṅ-
 ghamittaṃ ca rājadhītarāma pabbajetvā tato Nigrodhatthe-
 rassa devasikāṃ satasahasam Buddhasa cetiye gandha-
 mālādi¹⁶ pūjanatthāya satasahasam Dhammadharāṇam
 catupaccayatthāya¹⁷ satasahasam saṅghassa satasahas-
 sam catūsu dvāresu bhesajjatthāya satasahasam ti evaṃ
 divase divase¹⁸ pañcasatasahasāni vissajjetvā sāsane
 ulāram lābhasakkāram pavattesi.

¹ S₁ ekekaṃ ² S₁ eke ekena ³ B pūjissāmīti

⁴ S₁ ekadivasassam eva ⁵ B Asokaṃ nāma

⁶ S₂ avasahantam ; B avahasantam

⁷ B omits ramaṇiyam ⁸ S₂ -puram api caranto

⁹ S₂ B asītibhikkhukoṭṭinam ¹⁰ S₁ caturāsītiṃ

¹¹ B omits ca ¹² S₂ passanto ; B passamaṇo

¹³ S₂ sāsane ¹⁴ S₂ Mahindam ¹⁵ B sāmikaAggi-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} -dini ¹⁷ B catupacca° sata° catūsu dvāresu

¹⁸ S₂ omits divase

Iti vibhavam anappaṃ sādhuṇṇā labhitvā
 Vigatamadapamādā cattakāmappasāṅgā,
 Akariya janakhedam puṇṇakammābhiraṃ¹
 Vipulavividhapuṇṇaṃ suppasannā karonti.

Tadā titthiyā rājānugataJambudīpavāsīhi bahumānam
 alabhamānā, lābhasakkāram patthayantā sāsane pabbajitvā,
 sakāni² sakāni ditthigatāni: "Ayaṃ Dhammo ayaṃ
 Vinago ti," dīpentā, pabbajjam alabhamānā pi³ sayam eva
 muṇḍetvā,⁴ kāsāyāni vatthāni⁵ acchādetvā, vihāresu
 vicarantā,⁶ uposatham pi pavāraṇam pi saṅghakammam pi
 gaṇakammam pi⁷ pavisantā, bhikkhusaṅghena Dhammena
 Vinayena Satthusāsanaena niggayhamānā pi Dhamma-
 Vinayānulomāya paṭipattiyā asaṇṭha⁸hantā, anekarūpaṃ⁹
 sāsanaassa abbudaṇṇā¹⁰ ca malaṇ ca kaṇṭakaṇ ca samuṭṭhā-
 petvā, aggim¹¹ paricarantā, pañcatāpaṃ¹² tapantā,
 ādiccam anuparivattantā¹³ viharanti.

Tato pubbe yeva¹⁴ Tisso nāma Mahābrahmā parittāyuko
 upariBrahmaloku¹⁵ papattiyā bhāvitamaggo dutiyasaṅgīti-
 kārakehi Dhammarājasāvakehi Brahmalokam upagantvā:
 "Āvuso ito vassasatassa¹⁶ upari aṭṭhārasame vasse sāsane
 mahantam abbudam uppajjissati, mayaṇ ca sakalam
 manussalokaṃ kāmāvacaradevalokaṇ ca olokayamānā
 kañci¹⁷ tadupaddavaghātakam adisvā Brahmalokaṃ
 vicinantā¹⁸ bhavantam addasāma,¹⁹ sādhu sappurisa,
 manussaloke nibattitvā sāsanaṃ²⁰ paggaṇhitvā dehīti,"

¹ S₂ -kāmbhi-

² B sakāni once

³ S₁ inserts sadhammavinayā hi lobhā

⁴ B muṇḍitvā ⁵ S₂ B omit vattho ⁶ S₂ calantā

⁷ S₁ omits gaṇakammam pi ⁸ B omits asaṇṭha^o

⁹ B S₂ anekarūpasāsanaassa

¹⁰ B abbudaṇṇā ca kaṇṭakaṇ ca ¹¹ S₁ aggim hi

¹² B pañcatāpaṃ ¹³ B anuvattantā

¹⁴ B Tisso nāma Brahmā parikkhīṇāyuko

¹⁵ B -lokūpa- ¹⁶ S₂ vassasatasahassato

¹⁷ B kiñci tam upa^o ¹⁸ B vicarantā

¹⁹ B ayam eva passāma

²⁰ B sāsanaṃ paccayo bhavitum paṭiṇṇaṃ dehīti

yācīto, "Sādhūti," tuṭṭhahatṭho paṭisunītvā, thesesu naralokam āgantvā,¹ dahare SiggavaCaṇḍavajjitthere² āmantetvā, "TissaBrahmā manussaloke uppajjissati, tumhesu eko tam³ pabbājetu, eko Buddhavacanam uggaṇhāpetu, idaṃ vo saṅgītimaṇḍalam anupagamanena⁴ samāropitaṃ daṇḍakamman ti," vatvā, anukkamena parinibbutesu, "Ahaṃ⁵ kira sāsane uppannam abbudaṃ sodhetvā sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁶ samattho bhavissāmīti," pītisāgare nimmujjitvā rasātalam⁷ otaranto viya Brahmaloḷā⁸ cavitvā, sujātaṃ mahaddhanam aparimita-yasopetaṃ sakalalokapaññātaṃ Moggalikamālayonisūnum paṭicca tassa kulasīlarūpasampannāya Brāhmaṇakaññāya kucchiyaṃ nibbattitvā, mahāparihārena parihariyamāno⁹ man¹⁰ohāriṇaṃ yobbanam patvā, soḷasavass¹¹ uddesiko yeva vedattayapārāgo madhuro¹² dāravacanālāvāṇṇayutto kavijānamanākamalavanavikasa¹³nakaro vadataṃ varo, Siggavattheram attano paṭisandhidivasato¹⁴ paṭṭhāya geham piṇḍāya pavisitvā¹⁵ sattavassaccayena, "Aticchatha bhante ti" laddhavacanamattam pasaṃsitvā, tadupādāya paṭiladdhabhattam ekadivasam, "Samayo dāni mānavakam pabbājetuṃ ti," tasmiṃ gehe sabbāsanaṃ antaradhāpetvā attano pallaṅke nisinnaṃ disvā, kupito anattamano tīsu vedesu sanighaṇḍukeṭubhesu sākkharappabhedesu itihāsa-paṇcomesu yāni¹⁶ yāni gaṇṭhitṭhānāni tāni tāni¹⁷ theram¹⁸ pucchitvā tena tāni vissajjetvā¹⁹: "Yassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhati, tassa cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjissati, yassa vā pana cittaṃ nirujjhissati n' uppajjhissati, tassa cittaṃ uppajjati na nirujjhatīti," pucchita-

¹ S₂ gantvā ² S₂ Siggavaṃ Caṇḍi- ³ S₂ omits tam

⁴ B anupagamane ⁵ B TissaBrahmā pi

⁶ S₂ B paggaṇhetuṃ ⁷ B dahatalaṃ

⁸ B Brahmaloḷato ⁹ B inserts ti ¹⁰ B manohāriyaṃ

¹¹ S₂ -vattuddesike ¹² B madhuroḷāra- ¹³ S₁ -kāsa-

¹⁴ S₁ paṭisandhito ; B paṭisandhigahaṇḍadivasato

¹⁵ B pavisetvā pattavayaṇcayena

¹⁶ B yāni once

¹⁷ S₂ B omit tāni

¹⁸ S₁ therā

¹⁹ B vissejetvā

Cittayamakapañho tamogabbham¹ pavittho viya, "Dehi me² samaṇa mantan ti," vatvā, "Dema no vesadhāriṇo³ ti," mantehi palobhito therassa santike pabbajitvā, dvattiṃsākāre⁴ parikammaṃ karonto, na cirass' eva sotāpanno hutvā, Caṇḍa⁵vajjittherassa santike sātthakathāṃ Satthuvacanam⁶ uggaṇhitvā,⁷ upasampanno ācariyu⁸pajjhāyesu attano hatthe sakalaBuddhavadanāṃ patitthāpetvā, dutiyasaṅgītikākāro⁹pitadaṇḍakammato pi¹⁰ mun¹¹citvā, yāvatāyukaṃ tthatvā, parinibbutesu kammaṭṭhānaṃ vadḍhetvā, pañcavimutti¹² padumasañchannaṃ vipassanātiralekhaṃ vipassakahaṃsasamsevitaṃ¹³ aṭṭhaariyamaggasalilasampannaṃ nibbāna-māhārasam ogāhetvā kilesalavamalaṃ¹⁴ dhovitvā arahatta-phalaṃ samadhigañchi.¹⁵

Tato so saradasamayaparipunṇacando¹⁶ viya jinasāsanā-kāsam obhāsayanto¹⁷ surāsuragaruḷavijjadhārakinnara-naroragabrahmavanditapādāravindo MoggaliputtaTissatthero ti pākato sakalaloke sayam anubuddho¹⁸ pi sammāsambuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandassetvā Asokārāme viharanto,¹⁹ tadā tatthātikakkha²⁰laṃ titthiyo panītaṃ sāsanavilopaṃ disvā, "Uppannaṃ dāni tam adhikaraṇaṃ na sakkā ettha vasatā may' etaṃ vūpasametun ti," dighadassi²¹ aggasissa²²Mahindattherassa gaṇaṃ

¹ S₂ nabho-; B nisāgabbhapavittho

² B omits me

³ B vesam

⁴ B bāttiṃsā°

⁵ S₂ Caṇḍi-

⁶ S₂ B -sāsanam

⁷ B uggaḇhetvā

⁸ B hutvā ācariya

⁹ B -kārakaro-

¹⁰ S₂ B omīti pi

¹¹ B mucitvā

¹² B pañcavidhvimutti°

¹³ S₂ vipassakaṅgaṃ sasevitaṃ; B vipassakahaṃsa-saṅghasevitaṃ ariyamaggasalilasampannaṃ

¹⁴ B kilesavalamalaṃ sodhetvā; S₁ kilesamalaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ B omīti sam-

¹⁶ B saradasamaye punṇacando

¹⁷ B avabhāsayanto

¹⁸ B anubuddho viya DhammaVinayaṃ sandasse°

¹⁹ B tadā tittham atikkhamikkhalatitthiyo saritasāsana-vilomaṃ disvā uppannam adhi°

²⁰ S₁ -kakkhalā

²¹ S₂ -dassi

²² S₂ aggasissassa

niyyādetvā, upariGaṅgāya Ahogaṅgapabbataṃ gantvā, samāpattisukham anubhavanto viharati.

Tadā Jambudīpe sabbavihāresu titthiyagaṇākiññesu sattavassāni bhikkhūnam uposathapavāraṇā nāhosi.

Tato rājā : “Asokārāme sattavassāni uposatho upacchinno ti,” sutvā, ekam amaccam āṇāpesi : “Vihāraṃ gantvā, tvaṃ¹ taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ vūpasametvā uposathaṃ kāraṇehi.” So rājānaṃ paṭipucchitum avisahanto, “Yathā nāma paccantaṃ vūpasametvā core ghātenti,² evaṃ eva ye uposathaṃ na karonti te mārāpetukāmo rājā bhavissatiti,” vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhusaṅghaṃ sannipādetvā rājasāsaṇaṃ³ sāvetvā, “Uposathaṃ karoṭhāti,” vatvā, “Na mayaṃ saha titthiyehi⁴ uposathaṃ karomāti,” vutte, therānaṃ paṭipāṭiyā asinā⁵ sisāni pātetum ārabhi.

Tato pure yeva rañño bhātā Tissakumāro yuvarājasirim anubhavanto ekadivasaṃ migavaṃ⁶ gantvā, Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ tarumūle⁷ samāsinaṃ samadavanagajena⁸ sakusumasālasākhāya vijīyamānaṃ⁹ disvā, “Ahaṃ pi jīnasāsaṇaṃ pavisitvā kadā vanagahane viharissan ti,” cintento, tasmaiṃ samaye therānaṃ ākāsaṃ¹⁰ uppatitvā vīkasiṭapadumānaṇesu kesara¹¹dasanehi Nandanasarasirim¹² avahasantiyā¹³ viya Asokārāmapokkharāṇiyā salilapitṭhe ṭhatvā¹⁴ cīvarāṇi gagane nidahitvā nahāyamānaṃ disvā, “Ajj’ eva pabbajeyyaṃ ti,” rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā, ulāravibhavena purisasata¹⁵sahassena saddhim Mahādhammarakkhitattherassa santike pabbajitvā arahattam pāpuṇi.

Tato so Asokārāme viharanto tenāmacceṇa katipayānaṃ therānaṃ sisāni pāṭitāni¹⁶ disvā gantvā tassāsanne āsane nisīdi.

¹ B omits tvaṃ

² B ghaṭanti

³ S₁ rājāsanaṃ

⁴ B titthiyehi vuttatherānaṃ

⁵ S₂ asinaṃ

⁶ S₂ migavana

⁷ B tarumūlasamāsinaṃ

⁸ B samadavananāgena

⁹ B vijīyamānaṃ ; S₁ vijānamānaṃ

¹⁰ B ākāse

¹¹ B -padumānanasukesara°

¹² B Nandanasarasi

¹³ S₁ apa-

¹⁴ S₂ ṭhapetvā

¹⁵ B -satta-

¹⁶ S_{1,2} patitāni

So theram sañjānitvā sattham nipātetum¹ avisahanto gantvā rañño tam attham ārocesi.

Tam² sutvā sasoko Dhammāsoko Asokārāmaṇṇam gantvā :
 "Ayaṃ bhante amacco mayā anāṇatto³ bhikkhūnaṃ jivitā voropesi. Kassa nu kho iminā pāpena⁴ bhavitabban ti?"
 pucchitvā, "Tav'⁵ etam pāpan ti," ca "Ubhinnaṃ pi vo pāpam etan ti," ca "Natthi⁶ t'etam amacass' evāti,"
 vutte,⁷ tadahe' va⁸ cattāro Dhammakathike ekekaṃ bhikkhusahassasahassaparivāraṃ katvā cattāro ca amacce ekekaṃ⁹ purisasahassasahassaparivāraṃ pesesi, "Rājā bhante āmantetiti," vatvā, "Theram ānethāti."¹⁰

Thero tesam samīpam upagātānaṃ¹¹ tathā¹² vuttaṃ rājasandesam sutvā nāgañchi. Dutiyam pi kho rājā attha Dhammakathike there attha ca¹³ amacce¹⁴ saḥassasahassaparivāre yeva pesetvā¹⁵ tath' eva vācāpetvā therassa¹⁷ anāgamaṇaṃ sutvā, "Bhikkhūpadesena sāsanam bhante avasīdati, sāsaṇa¹⁸ paṭiggahana¹⁹ tathāya no saḥāyako hothāti,"²⁰ soḷasa Dhammakathike there²¹ soḷasa ca amacce saḥassasahassaparivāre yeva pesesi. Thero tathā vuttaṃ rājasāsanam sutvā, "Yaṃ kho aham mūlato paṭṭhāya sāsanam paggaṇhissāmi²² pabbajito, ayaṃ dāni me²³ so kālo anuppatto ti," cammakhaṇḍaṃ gaḥetvā²⁴ 'va²⁵ utthahitva, "Thero mahallako pi vayhaṃ vā sivikaṃ vā nābhiruhissatīti,"²⁶

¹ B pātetum

² S₂ inserts rājā

³ S₂ ānāṇatto va; B ānāṇatto

⁴ S₁ imam pāpaṃ

⁵ B tav' ev'

⁶ S₁ natthi te; S₂ na te tam

⁷ B inserts ca

⁸ S₂ omits va

⁹ B ekekapurisasahassaparivāre

¹⁰ B theram āharathāti

¹¹ B samīpam upagantvāna

¹² S₂ yathā

¹³ S₂ omits ca

¹⁴ S₂ amacca-

¹⁵ S₂ pesesi

¹⁶ S₂ omits from tath' eva to pesesi

¹⁷ B tath' eva rājakathaṃ katvā therassa

¹⁸ MSS. sāsanam

¹⁹ B paggaḥana-

²⁰ B hohiti

²¹ B omits there

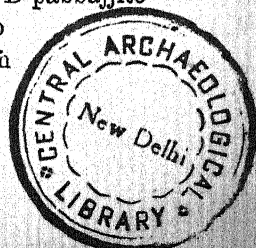
²² S₂ -hissatīti pabbā-; B pabbajito

²³ B ce

²⁴ B gaḥetvā thero

²⁵ S₂ omits va

²⁶ S_{1,2} insert tam



sutvā, upanītāya Brahnavimānanibbisesāya nāvāya
gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolambakam viniggilantam¹
iva suvaṇṇamanirajatatārakākhacitavitānaṃ bandhitvā,
nānāpabhāsamudayasamuḍḍajalitasāṇi²pākāram parikkhi-
pāpetvā, alankata³maṇḍape mudusukhumavasanāsane
nisinno, pasannaGaṅgāṅganāya taraṅgakarehi⁴viya pheṇa-
valikusumehi⁵pūjyamāno, dvisu tīresu vihitārakkhāya
Gaṅgāya Pātaliputtam patvā nāvāya otaranto yeva
jānumatta⁶udakam otiṇṇassa vasudhādhipassa hatthe
aggahesi, “Yasmā raññāham pañham⁷pucchanaṭṭhāya
āmantito,⁸ tasmā⁹ antevāsiko¹⁰ me ayaṇ ti.”

Atha rājā theram Sakiyam uyyānam¹¹ netvā bāhirato
tikkhattum parikkhipanto ārakkham ṭhapetvā, sayam eva
therassa pāde dhovitvā makkhetvā¹² santike nisīditvā,
“Paṭibalo nu kho thero ti,” vimaṃsanatthāya, “Ahaṃ
bhante ekam pāṭihār¹³siyam daṭṭhukāmo ti,” vatvā,
“Kataram mahārājāti?” vutte, “Paṭhavikampanam
bhante ti,” “Sakalapāṭhavikampanam udāhu padesa-
pāṭhavikampanan ti?” “Kataram ettha¹⁴ bhante
dukkarataran¹⁵ ti?” “Kin nu kho mahārāja kaṃsapāṭiyā
udakapunnāya sabbam udakam kampetum dukkarataram,¹⁶
udāhu upadḍhan ti?” “Upadḍham bhante ti.” “Evam
eva kho mahārāja padesapāṭhavikampanam dukkara-
taran¹⁷ ti.” “Tena hi bhante padesapāṭhavikampanam
passissāmīti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja samantā yojane
yojane puratthimāya disāya ekena cakkena sīmam
atikkamitvā¹⁸ ratho tiṭṭhatu, dakkhiṇāya disāya dvihi
pādehi sīmam atikkamitvā¹⁹ asso tiṭṭhatu, pacchimāya

¹ B vinigga°² B -sāṇipākāraparikkhāram³ S₂ -kate⁴ B taraṅgakarehi pi sikatacuṇṇāvalikusumehi⁵ S₂ inserts su- ⁶ S₂ B -mattam ⁷ S₁ raññā pañham⁸ MSS. āmantiko ⁹ S_{1,2} insert me ¹⁰ -vāsiko yeva¹¹ S₂ Sākiyauiyyā° ¹² B telena makkhitvā¹³ S₂ -hāram ¹⁴ B katham etta ¹⁵ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁶ S₂ B dukkaram ¹⁷ S₂ B dukkaran¹⁸ B akkamitvā ¹⁹ B akkamitvā

disāya ekena pādena sīmam atikkamitvā¹ puriso tiṭṭhatu, uttarāya disāya upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā² ekā³ udakapāti tiṭṭhatūti," vutte tathā kārapesi.

Thero abhinñāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya, "Rājā passatūti," yojanappamānam pathavicalanam adhiṭṭhahi.⁴ Puratthimāya⁵ disāya rathassa⁶ anto sīmāya ṭhitacakkaṃ cali, itaraṃ na cali. Evaṃ dakkhiṇapacchimāsu disāsu assapurisānam anto sīmāya ṭhitapādāy' eva calimsu, upaḍḍhupaḍḍhaṃ sarīraṃ ca. Uttarāya disāya udakapātiyā pi anto sīmāya ṭhitam⁷ upaḍḍhabhāgagatam eva⁸ udakaṃ cali, avasesaṃ niccalam ahosi. Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, "Sakkoti dāni thero sāsanaṃ paggaṇhituṃ⁹ ti," niṭṭhaṃ gantvā, tam ev' attham ārocesi, "Kass' etam pāpaṃ hotīti?"

Thero tam sutvā: "Kim pana te mahārāja atthi cittaṃ, ayaṃ vihāraṃ gantvā bhikkhū ghātetūti?"^{10 11} "Natthi bhante ti," vutte,¹² "Sace te mahārāja natthi evarūpaṃ cittaṃ, natthi tuyham pāpaṃ ti," vatvā rājānaṃ tam atthaṃ Dhammarājavacanena bodhāpento,¹³ "Cetanā 'ham bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi, cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya¹⁴ manasā ti," idaṃ suttaṃ ca¹⁵ Tittirajātakaṃ ca āharitvā, kammaṃ vibhajitvā,¹⁶ Asokaṃ nissokaṃ katvā, tatth'¹⁷ eva samantato¹⁸ nilādipaṇcavaṇṇakusumapatimaṇḍite kusumagandhasugandhe rājuyyāne satta divasāni vasanto rājānaṃ samayam uggaṇhāpesi.

Atha rājā tasmim yeva¹⁹ sattāhe Yakkhadvayena sakalaJambudīpe bhikkhū Asokārāme sannipādetvā,²⁰ sattame

¹ B akkamitvā ² B upaḍḍham eva sīmam akkamitvā

³ S₁ eko ⁴ S₂ adhiṭṭhahitvā

⁵ B puratthimabhāgāya rathassa

⁶ S₂ inserts upaḍḍhabhāgena sīmam atikkamitvā

⁷ B omits ṭhitam

⁸ B upaḍḍhabhāgam eva ⁹ S₁ paṭiggaṇhituṃ

¹⁰ S₂ saṅghātetūti ¹¹ S₂ B insert vatvā

¹² S₂ omits ti vutte ¹³ B -vacanena thomento

¹⁴ S₁ vācā- ¹⁵ B omits ca ¹⁶ B vibhajetvā

¹⁷ B tath' eva ¹⁸ MSS. samantako

¹⁹ B omits yeva ²⁰ B sannipātapetvā

divase theram ādāya vihāraṃ gantvā, sāṇipākārantare therena saḥāsīno ekaladdhike bhikkhū¹ ekato ekato kāretvā, ekamekaṃ bhikkhusamūhaṃ pakkosāpetvā pucchi, “Kiṃ vādī bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?”

Tato Sassatavādino,² “Sassatavādīti,” āhaṃsu. Tathā ekacce³ Sassatikā Antānantikā⁴ Amarāvikkhepikā Adhiccasamuppannikā Saññivādā Asaññivādā⁵ Nevasaññināsasāññivādā Uccedavādā Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā⁶ “Diṭṭhadhammanibbanāvādīti,”⁷ āhaṃsu.

Rājā paṭhamam eva: “Uggahitasamayattā na yime bhikkhū aññatitthiyā ime ti,” ñatva, tesam setakāni⁸ datvā satṭhisahasas aññatitthiye uppabbājetvā, bhikkhū⁹ pi pakkosāpetvā, “Kiṃ vādī bhante Sammāsambuddho ti?” vatvā, “Vibhajjavādī¹⁰ mahārājati,” vutte, “Vibhajjavādī bhante Tathāgato ti?” theram pucchitvā, “Āma mahārājāti,” vutte “Visuddhan¹¹ dāni bhante sāsanaṃ, karotu bhikkhusaṅgho uposathan ti,” ārakkhaṃ datvā nāgaram pāvisi.¹²

Athāyasmā Moggaliputtatissatthero samaggena saṅghena uposathaṃ katvā, tasmim samāgame sannipatitānaṃ satṭhisatasahassānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ majjhe parappavādam maddanto, kathāvatthuppakaraṇaṃ bhāsivā, tesu uccinivā tipitakapariyattidharānaṃ pabhinnapatisambhidānaṃ tevijjādibhedānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ saḥassam ekaṃ gahetvā, Asokārāme sannisīditvā,¹³ Dhammāsokanarindena katārakkho sabbaṃ sāsanaṃ malaṃ visodhetvā, Mahākassapaṭthero viya Yasatthero viya ca¹⁴ DhammaVinayaṃ saṅgāyitvā navahi māsehi nitṭhāpesi.

¹ B ekalo bhikkhū^o bis

² B inserts pi

³ S₂ B ekacca-

⁴ B Antānantakā

⁵ B omits Asaññivādā ⁶ S₂ omits Diṭṭha^o ⁷ B inserts pi

⁸ S₁ setakāni vatthāni ñatvā; S₂ setakādini

⁹ S₂ bhikkhū pi pak^o; S₁ omits pi

¹⁰ B vibhajjavādī bis

¹¹ B suddhaṃ

¹² B pavisīti

¹³ B sannipatitvā

¹⁴ S₁ omits ca

Sādhukāraṃ dadanti va¹ sāsanaṭṭhitikāraṇā,²
Sāṅgītipariyosāne akampittha³ mahāmahi ti

Yā saṭṭhititthiyasahassanisāgataṃ⁴ taṃ
Dulladdhighoratimiraṃ vinihacca sammā,
Sā Tissatheraravinā gamitā vikāsaṃ
Sāṅgīcārūnalīni api dassitā me.

Tatīyasāṅgītikathā.

Tato pubbe yeva janabhamaragaṇassa⁵ vasantavana-
sannibhe Lālaratṭhe naranārihamsasañcayassa kamalasa-
rasarikkhe Sīhapure sīhassa lātattā Sīhalo ti laddhābhidhā-
nassa Kāliṅgacakkavattivaṃsajassa Sīhabāhunarindassa
jetṭhaputto Vijayakumāro yuvarājatṭhānam patva, kesari-
kisorako viya vikamekaraso yodhasattasataparivāro nāvam
āruyha munivarapariniḍḍānavāsare⁶ Laṅkādīpam āgantvā,
uppaladattaparittasuttābhisekato⁷ sa⁸ parijano Sārameya-
vesī⁹ sīsapānugamanena¹⁰ nahānapānāya¹¹ Tambapaṇṇisa-
rasamotiṇṇayodhasattasatam¹² adisvā¹³ saram anupariyā-
yanto, Kuveṇābhidhāniṃ¹⁴ yakkhiniṃ tāpasīvesam¹⁵ ādāya
tarumūlasamāsinaṃ disvā, "Gahitā nūnam imāya me yodhā
ti," sannaddhapañcāyudho¹⁶ nāmaṃ sāvento sihanādaṃ
naditvā, gambhīram abhinavajaladharanivahaninnādaṃ
cāpaghosam sāvetvā yugantameghavigalitanigghātapātā
iva tassā purato paññāyitvā, gīvāya¹⁷ parigatanārācavala-
yena rundhitvā,¹⁸ kesesu gahetvā, sunisitāsinaṃ santāsetvā,
bhūmigabbhaparikkhittam¹⁹ asesaparijanam āharāpetvā,

¹ B ca ² S₁ -kāraṇaṃ ³ B akappittha-

⁴ B nisāgahan ti ⁵ MSS. -ghaṇassa ⁶ B -vāre

⁷ B uppalapattadatta- ⁸ S₁ -to parijano; B toyapari¹⁰

⁹ S₂ Sārāmeyavesi-; B Sārāmeyyavesi pisācānugama-
nenāṇṇapānāya ¹⁰ S₁ sīsapā- ¹¹ S₂ nahāpanāya

¹² B Tampapaṇṇiyasarasamotiṇṇaṃ

¹³ S₂ -sataparivareṃ adisvā ¹⁴ B Kubbeṇābhidhānaṃ

¹⁵ S₂ tāpasīvedaṃ ¹⁶ S₁ -āvudho

¹⁷ B gīvāpariggatanārā-

¹⁸ S_{1,2} rukkhitvā; B ruddhitvā ¹⁹ B -pakkhittam

tāya sakkato rattim¹ tasmiñ dumamūle dhavalajavanikā-
vitānasayane² nipanno, soḷasavassikañ sabbābharāṇa-
vibhūsitam³ atimaṇohararūpam⁴ māpetvā, upagatāya
tāya dibbasarīrasamphassam anubhavitvā, tassānubhāvena
Sirīsavatthun nāma yakkhapuram pavisitvā, tattha
jetṭhayakkhassa Laṅkāpurānitayuvatimaṅgalatthāya san-
nipatitāsesayakkharāsiyo ghātetvā, jalaṇidhivelāpariya-
ntaṃ Laṅkātaḷaṃ gaḥetvā, tattha⁵ Tambapaṇṇinagaram
māpetvā, Paṇḍurājadhītarāmaṇāpetvā,⁶ pubbabhariyaṃ⁷
Kuveṇiṃ niharitvā, rājābhisekam ādāya sāgaragatikilanta-
yodhasattasatehi⁸ vasudhālambitapāṇitalasamāsinehi⁹
tambabhūmirajasamākinnapāṇim oloketvā, tambapāṇi ti
vuttattā Tambapaṇṇi ti laddhadutiyābhidhāne Laṅkādiṇe
amitatejo hutvā rajjam akāsi.

Tato Bhaddakaccānābhidhāniṃ Sākiyavilāsinim aggama-
hesiṃ katvā, gaḥitaLaṅkābhiseko Sīhapurāṇito Sīhala-
vaṃsajo VijayabhātuSumittanarindavaramaḥesiMaddarā-
jadhīputto Paṇḍuvāsadevarājā. Tassa putto Abhayarājā.
Tassa bhātā Gaṇatissarājā.¹⁰ Tesāṃ bhāgiṇeyyo Dīghagā-
maṇiSakyaśūṇusambhavo sādhujaṇākarĀnurādhapuramā-
pako¹¹ Paṇḍukābhayarājā. Tass'aggavilāsinīSuvāṇṇapāli-
sambhūto Mahāmeghavanuyyānamāpako Muṭasivarājā¹² ti
etesāṃ Laṅkādhīpatinā¹³ accayena asambhinnakhattiya-
vaṃsajo abhisekamaṅgale paṭhavitalasamuṭṭhitavividhara-
tanānekanidhīnivaho velātataṣamuggatabahuvīdha¹⁴ jalani-
dhiratano jātapabbatanitambaveḷugumba¹⁵ sañjātarathapa-
todaparimāṇapabhassararuciravividhalatākusumasakunāya-
tṭhittayo sāgaratataṣamuggatagajaturāṅgarathāmalakaka-

¹ B rattisim² B bavalajavanikā-³ S₂ B omīti vi-⁴ B ativiyaṇaṇoharaṃ⁵ B omīti tattha⁶ B āṇāpetvā⁷ B -bhariyaKubbeniṃ⁸ B sāgarakilanta-⁹ B vasudhāvalambita-¹⁰ S₂ omīti tassa bhā° Gaṇa°¹¹ B sādhujaṇānandakarĀnu-¹² B Muṭasiva-¹³ S₂ B Laṅkādhīpāṇaṃ¹⁴ B -vividha-¹⁵ B jotapabbatanitampaveḷugumbe

kudhaphalavalayaṅgulivethakākāramuttāphalo¹ nāmanib-
bhinnaripujanahadayo bhattivacchalāvanatasadesapara-
desāsesejanasamūho Asokarājadāpitavarataradutiyaḥbiseko
Devānampiyatisso rājā hutvā, apagatabhayasokasaṅkam
akalaṅka Laṅkam paripāleti.

Tadā Moggaliputtatissatthero taṃ tatiyaṅgītīm niṭṭhā-
petvā, “Kattha nu kho anāgate sāsanaṃ suppatiṭṭhitaṃ
bhaveyyāti?” upaparikkhanto, “Paccantimesu kho pana²
janapadesu suppatiṭṭhitaṃ bhavissatīti,” disvā, Majjhanti-
kattheraṃ KasmīraGandhāraratṭham pesesi, tathā Mahā-
devattheraṃ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ, Rakkhitattheraṃ
Vanavāsīm, Yonakadhammarakkhitattheraṃ Aparantakam,
Mahādhammarakkhitattheraṃ Mahāratṭham, Mahārakhi-
tattheraṃ Yonakalokam, Majjhimattheraṃ Himavanta-
desabhāgaṃ, Soṇattheraṃ ca³ Uttarattheraṃ ca Suvaṇṇa-
bhūmim, attano saddhivihārikam upasampadāmaṇḍale
yeva saha patisambhidāhi arahattam patvā, attano yeva
santike Tipiṭakasāṅgahitaṃ⁴ sabbaṃ theravādaṃ tiṇṇaṃ
vassānam abbhantare uggaṇhitvā, attano antevāsikānaṃ
sahassamattānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pāmokkhappattam āyas-
mantam Mahāmahindattheraṃ Laṅkāsaṅkhātāṃ Tamba-
paṇḍipam pesesi. Te sabbe taṃ taṃ⁵ disābhāgaṃ
gacchantā attapaṇcamā āgamimsu.

Athāyasmā Majjhantikatthero Pāṭaliputtato vehāsam
abbhuggantvā, Himavati Āravāladahe otarivā, tassopari⁶
caṅkamanto: “Ko⁷ 'yaṃ chinnabhinnapaṭadharo⁸ udakaṃ⁹
no dūsetīti?” Kodhābhībhūtam Āravālanāgarājam anta-
likke anekāni bhimsanakāni nimminivā dhūmayantam,
pajjalantam paharaṇavutṭhiyo vissajjentam, pharusava-
canehi tajjentam,¹⁰ attano iddhibalena paṭibāhitvā¹¹ viga-
tānubhāvaṃ katvā, taṅkhaṇānurūpāya dhammiyā kathāya

¹ B - kakudhapākatikavalayaṅgulivedhakākāramuttābalo
nānāparibhinnaripujanahadayo

² B omits pana

³ B omits ca

⁴ B Tipiṭakaṃ saṅgītaṃ

⁵ S₁ omits taṃ

⁶ S₂ tass' upari

⁷ B ko ayaṃ

⁸ S₂ omits -bhinna-

⁹ B udae

¹⁰ B tajjantaṃ

¹¹ B paṭibāhetvā vihatānubhāvaṃ

caturāsītiyā nāgasahasseehi aññehi pi bahūhi¹ Himavan-tavāsihi gandhabbadibbayakkha²rakkhasehi saddhiṃ taṃ saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetvā, Pañcakam pi yakkhaṃ Bhāra-tiyyā³ ca yakkhiniyā pañcahi ca puttasatehi saddhiṃ sotāpattiphalam pāpetvā, tena Coragādhipeṇa pasādapara-vasena⁴ sakiye ratanapallāṇike nisīdāpetvā vijijamāno nāgabalim ādāya, āgatānaṃ KasmīraGandhāraratṭhavāsī-naṃ āsivisopamasuttantaṃ⁵ kathetvā, asītiyā pāṇasahas-sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam pāpetvā, kulasatasahas-sam pabbājetvā KasmīraGandhāraṃ yāv' ajjatanā kāsāvapajjo-tam isivātapatīvātam akāsi.

Mahādevatthero⁶ Mahimsakamaṇḍalaṃ gantvā deva-dūtasuttantaṃ kathetvā, cattālīsāya pāṇasahas-sānaṃ⁷ Dhammacakkhum uppādetvā, cattālīsaṃ yeva pāṇasahas-sam pabbājetvā tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Rakkhitatthero pana Vanavāsīṃ⁸ gantvā ākāse tṭhatvā, anamatagga-pariyāyakathāya Vanavāsike pasādetvā, satṭhi-sahas-sānaṃ Dhammābhisamayam katvā, sattatimsasahas-samanusse⁹ pabbājetvā, pañca vihārasatāni patiggahehi.

Yonakadhammarakkhitatthero pi Aparantaṃ gantvā, aggikkhandhopamasuttantakathāya Aparantake pasādetvā, sattatimsapāṇasahas-sāni Dhammāmatam pāyetvā, khattiyakulato yeva purisasahas-sam¹⁰ cha itthisahas-sāni ca¹¹ pabbājetvā, tattha¹² sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahādhammarakkhitatthero pana Mahārattṭhaṃ gantvā, MahānāradaKassapajātakakathāya Mahārattṭhake pasādetvā, caturāsīti¹³ pāṇasahas-sāni maggaphalesu patitṭhāpetvā, terasasahas-sāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanaṃ patitṭhāpesi.

Mahārakkhitatthero pi Yonakarattṭhaṃ¹⁴ gantvā, Kāla-

¹ S₂ bahumhi

² B -devayakkha-

³ B S₂ Hāriniyā

⁴ B pasādamanavasena

⁵ B āsivisūpama^o

⁶ B *inserts* pi

⁷ S₂ -sahas-sam ; B pāṇasatasahas-sānaṃ

⁸ B -thero pi Vanavāsīṃ ⁹ B satta-satasahas-samanusse

¹⁰ B purisasahas-sāni cha ca ; S₂ -sahas-saṃ ca ; S₁ sahas-sā

¹¹ S₂ B *omit* ca

¹² B *omits* tattha

¹³ B caturāsītiyā

¹⁴ B Yonakalokaṃ

kārāmasuttantakathāya Yonakalokam pasādetvā, sattatiṃsasahassādhikassa pānasatasahassassa maggaphalālāṅkārāṃ datvā, dasasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanam patitṭhāpesi.

Majjhimatthero pana Kassapagotto Alakadevo ¹ Dundubhissaro Sahassadevo ti catūhi therehi saddhiṃ Himavāntadesa²bhāgaṃ gantvā, Dhammacakkappavattanasuttantakathāya taṃ desam pasādetvā, asitipāṇakoṭṭinam maggaphalaratanāni adāsi,³ pañca⁴ therā pañca raṭṭhāni pasādetvā, ekeko ekekasatasahassam⁵ pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanam patitṭhāpesuṃ.

Soṇatthero pi saddhim Uttarattherena Suvannabhūmiṃ gantvā, taṃ divasaṃ rājakule jātadārakam pubbe viya khādituṃ samuddato nikkhamitvā⁶ āgacchantim⁷ ekam rakkhasiṃ disvā, manussesu viravantesu⁸ thero diguṇe⁹ attabhāve nimminivā tehi attabhāvehi taṃ rakkhasiṃ parisamajje¹⁰ katvā, ubhosu passesu parikkhipitvā yāva adassanaṃ tāva palāpetvā, dīpassa samantato rakkhaṃ ṭhapetvā, tasmiṃ samaye sannipatitam mahājanakāyaṃ Brahmajālasuttantakathāya pasādetvā, saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpetvā satṭhisahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, kuladārakānaṃ adḍhuddhāni saḥassāni kuladhītaṇaṃ diyaddhasahassāni pabbājetvā, tattha sāsanam patitṭhāpesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Mahādayassāpi jinassa kaḍḍhanaṃ
Vihāya pattam amataṃ sukham pi te
Kariṃsu lokassa hitaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ,
Bhaveyya ko lokahite¹¹ pamādavā ti?

Mahindatthero pana : “ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ gantvā,

¹ S₂ Alavakadevo; B Alakarevo Duddabhiyo Mahārevo ti

² S₂ -padesa- ³ B padāsi ⁴ S₂ pañca pi ca

⁵ B ekato ekekasahassam

⁶ S_{1,2} nikkhimivā; B nikkhametvā ⁷ B āgacchantam

⁸ S₂ vivarantesu ⁹ B dviguṇe

¹⁰ S_{1,2} saparisa- ¹¹ B lokahito

tattha sāsanaṃ patitthāpehiti," upajjhāyena ca ¹ bhikkhusaṅghena ca ² ajjhiṭṭho, "Kālo nu kho me Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gantūṃ no ti," ³ vīmaṃsamāno, "Na tāva kālo ti," disvā, "Yāva so kālo āgacchati, tāva ñātake olokemāti," cintetvā, upajjhāyaṇ ca bhikkhusaṅghaṇ ca vanditvā, kattikamāse Asokārāmato nikkhamma, Itthiyo ⁴ Uttiyo Sambalo ⁵ Bhaddasālo ti etehi ⁶ catūhi therehi Saṅghamittāya puttapaṭṭachalaḥbhīṇṇa ⁷ Sumanasāmaṇereṇa ca saddhiṃ ñātisaṅgahaṃ kātūṃ Rājagahanagaraparivattake Dakkhiṇagiri janapade cārikaṃ caramāno, channam māsānam accayena Vedisanagaram ⁸ patvā, tadā ⁹ tattha vasantiṃ Sākiyaṇim attano jananiṃ ¹⁰ Vedisamahādeviṃ ¹¹ disvā, tāya kārapitaṃ Vedisagirimahāvihāram ¹² pavisitvā, tatth' ekamāsāṃ vāsāṃ katvā, jeṭṭhamūlapuṇṇamadivase sannipatitvā, "Kālo amhākaṃ Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ gamanāyāti," ñātvā, ¹³ Devindenāpi yācito Bhaṇḍukābhīdhānena anāgāminā pabbajjābhīlāsina Vedisamahādevībhaginidhītu-sūnuna ¹⁴ saddhiṃ attasattamo ¹⁵ Vedisapabbatā vehāsam uppatitvā, ¹⁶ pasanne gaganatale nimmalasalilatale ¹⁷ sarasi haṃsagaṇaparivuto rājahaṃso viya virocamaṇo, ¹⁸ khaṇena Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ āgantvā, Bhagavato parinibbānato dvinnāṃ vassasatānaṃ upari chattimsaṃtime ¹⁹ vasse Dhammasokanarindassa abhisekato aṭṭhārasame vasse Devānaṃpiyatissassa abhisekato sattame māse sayāṃ dvādasavasse ²⁰ anurodhajanapūritassa ²¹ Anurādhapurassa, ²² puratthimāya disāya Missakābhīdhāne nīlavanasaṇḍamaṇḍite sītala-

¹ S₂ omits ca² S₂ omits ca³ S₂ omits ti⁴ B Itthiyo⁵ B Sampalo⁶ S₂ enehi⁷ B puttana pattaḥalaḥbhīṇṇena⁸ S₁ Vethisa-; B tasmiṃ Vedisanagaram⁹ B omits tadā¹⁰ B janettiṃ¹¹ S₁ Vethisa-¹² S₁ Vethisa-; B Vedisagiri-¹³ B ñātvā¹⁴ S₁ Vethisa-; B omits -mahā-¹⁵ S₁ Vethisa-; S₂ Vethisaka-; B Vedisakapabbatā-¹⁶ B uppatitvā¹⁷ S₂ -salile¹⁸ S₁ inserts taṃ¹⁹ B -chattimsame²⁰ MSS. -vasso²¹ B anurodhajanapūritassa²² S₂ omits Anurā-

ghanacchāyāsīlātale¹ sucidhavalapulinabhūmibhāge sātā-
sītalajalāsaye² tiṇṇam pubbaBuddhānam padalañchana-
pavitte³ pabbate otarivā, ambatthale nisīdi.⁴

Tena vuttaṃ.

Laṅkāpasādanaguṇena⁵ viyakato so
Laṅkāhitāya muninā sayitena ante,
Laṅkāya Satthusadiso hitahetu tassā
Laṅkāmarūhi mahito 'bhinisīdi tatthāti.

Laṅkāvataraṇakathā.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā Devānampiyatisso: “SakalaLaṅkādi-
pavāsino⁶ chaṇaṃ karontūti,” nakkhattaṃ ghosāpetvā,
kīlāpasutesu nāgareshu⁷ sayāṃ cattālisapurisasahassapari-
vāro migavaṃ kīlitukāmo alaṅkatanagarato nikkhamitvā,
Missakapabbatābhimukhaṃ gacchanto, “There⁸ narindassa
dassessāmiti,”⁹ rohitamigarūpaṃ gahetvā, naravarāvidūre¹⁰
tiṇapaṇṇāni khādamānaṃ¹¹ viya vicaraṇa¹²taṃ devaputtaṃ
disvā, “Migo ti,” maññaṃāno, “Ayuttaṃ dāni¹³ pamattaṃ
vijjhitaṃ ti,” jiyāṃ poṭhetvā, cāpaghosena attānaṃ oloketvā
dhāvantaṃ anujavanto,¹⁴ ambatthalam abhirūhitvā, antara-
hitaṃ tam adisvā, ito cito ca¹⁵ olokeno, Mahindattheraṃ¹⁶
“Maññeva rājā passatu mā itare¹⁷ ti,” adhiṭṭhahitvā,
“Tissa Tissa ito ehi,” vadantaṃ disvā, “Ko nu kho ayam
manusso vā amanusso¹⁸ vā ti?” cinto, ”

“Samaṇā mayam mahārāja Dhammarājassa sāvakā,
Tav¹⁹ eva anukampāya Jambudīpā idhāgatā ti.”

¹ B -sītale

² B -sītalāpajalāsaye

³ B padavalañjanavicitte

⁴ S₁ nisīdīmsu

⁵ S₂ Laṅkāpasādanagānaṃ ti viyakato so

⁶ S₁ B omit Laṅkā-

⁷ S_{1,2} nāgareshu

⁸ B therāṃ

⁹ B dassissāmi ti

¹⁰ B narapatāvidūre

¹¹ B -khādayamānaṃ

¹² S₂ B carantaṃ

¹³ S₁ pavattaṃ; B dāni pamajjitun ti

¹⁴ B anudhāvantaṃ

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₁ B -tthero

¹⁷ S₂ itarehi

¹⁸ B yakkho vā

¹⁹ S_{1,2} tam eva

Idaṃ therassa vacanaṃ sutvā aditthasahāyakena Dhammāsokena,

“Ahaṃ Bhuddhañca Dhammañ ca Saṅghañ ca saraṇaṃ gato

Upāsakattaṃ vedesiṃ ¹ Sakyaputtassa sāsane.

Tvam pi 'māni ratanāni uttamāni naruttama,²

Cittam pasādayitvāna saddhāya saraṇaṃ vajāti.”³

Pesitam acirasutaṃ sāsanappavattim anussaramāno, “Ayyā nu kho āgatā ti?” tāvadevāyudhaṃ ⁴ nikkhipitvā, ekamantaṃ nisīdi, sammodaniyaṃ kathaṃ kurumāno. Tato thero ⁵ cattālisapurisasahassesu āgantvā rājānam parivāritesu itare pi cha jane dassetvā, “Ime kadā āgatā ti?” vutte, “Mayā saddhiṃ yeva mahārājāti,” vatvā, “Idāni pana ⁶ Jambudīpe aññe pi evarūpā samaṇā santīti?” vutte, “Santi mahārāja, etarahi Jambudīpo kāsāvapajjoto isi⁷vātapativāto tattha,

“Tevijjā iddhippattā ca cetopariyakovidā

Dibbasotā ca ⁸ arahanto bahū ⁹ Buddhassa sāvaka ti,”

Vatvā, “Bhante kena āgat' atthāti?” vutte, “N'eva mahārāja udakena na ¹⁰ thalenāti,” vatvā, “Atthi nu kho rañño paññāveyyattiyaṃ ¹¹ ti?” āsannam ambarukkhān ārabba rājānam pañham pucchanto, “Kiṃ nāmo 'yam mahārāja rukkho ti?” vatvā, “Ambo nāma bhante ti,” vutte, “Imam pana mahārāja ambam muñcitvā añño ambo atthi natthīti?” “Santi bhante aññe pi ¹² bahū ambarukkhāti,” “Imaṃ ca ambaṃ te ca ambe muñcitvā atthi nu kho mahārāja aññe rukkhā ti?” “Santi pana bhante ¹³ anambarukkhā ti.” “Aññe ambe ca anambe ca

¹ B dhāresi

² S₁ naruttima

³ B sapuddho ti saraṇaṃ bhajā ti

⁴ S₂ B vudhaṃ

⁵ B therā

⁶ B omits pana

⁷ B omits isi-

⁸ S₂ omits ca

⁹ S₁ bahū

¹⁰ S_{1,2} omit na

¹¹ B paññāpan ti

¹² S₂ omits pi

¹³ S₁ omit anambarukkhā

muñcivā atth' añño koci rukkho ti?" "Ayaṃ eva bhante ambarukkho ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārāja paṇḍito 'siti," vatvā, "Santi pana te mahārāja ñātakā ti?" "Santi bhante bahujaṇā ti." "Aññātakā pi santi mahārājāti?" "Aññātakā bhante¹ ñātakehi bahutarā ti." "Tava² ñātake ca aññātake ca muñcivā atth' añño koci mahārājāti?" "Ahaṃ eva bhante ti," vutte, "Sādhū mahārājāti," vatvā, "Paṇḍito rājā sakkhissati Dhammam aññātun ti," cūlahatthipadopamasuttantaṃ kathetvā,³ cattāḷisapurisa-sahasseehi⁴ saddhiṃ rājānaṃ saraṇasīlesu patitṭhāpesi.

Tadā rājā bhattābhīhāraṃ sutvā, therānaṃ vikālabhojanoparatabhāvaṃ jānanto pi sadācārānu⁵ rakkhaṇatthaṃ bhattenānupucchitvā,⁶ "Na bhuñjāma adhunā mahārājāti," vutte, "Gacchāma⁷ bhante nagaraṃ ti," vatvā, "Tvaṃ⁸ gaccha mahārāja vasissāma mayāṃ idhāti," vutte, "Evaṃ sati kumāro 'yaṃ⁹ amhehi saha gacchatūti," vatvā, "Ayaṃ hi āgataphalo idāni pabbajissatīti," vutte, "Tena hi bhante pāto 'va ratham pesessāmi¹⁰ tattha¹¹ tṭhitā āgaccheyyāthāti," vanditvā,¹² Bhaṇḍukam¹³ ekamantaṃ¹⁴ netvā,¹⁵ therassa sarūpam pucchitvā, sakasahāyakāsokanarapati-puttabhāvaṃ ñatvā, "Lābhā vata me ti," cintetvā, tuṭṭha-hatṭho pakkāmi. Tasmiṃ khaṇe therō Bhaṇḍukam khuragge yeva arahattam pāpento pabbajetvā, Sumanasāmaṇeram āmantetvā,¹⁶ "Ehi tvaṃ Sumana¹⁷ Dhamma-savanassa¹⁸ kālaṃ ghosehīti," vatvā, "Kim bhante dasasahassi¹⁹ lokadhātunī sāvento ghosemi udāhu imaṃ cakkavālaṃ vā Tambapaṇṇidīpaṃ²⁰ vā ti?" vutte, "Imaṃ dīpaṃ Sumana sāvento ghosehīti," vatvā, "Sādhū bhante ti," abhiññāpādakaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ samāpajjitvā

¹ B pana bhante² B te pana ñātake³ B kathitvā⁴ B -sahassena⁵ B saddhācārānu-⁶ B bhattena pucchitvā⁷ B gacchāma' ahaṃ⁸ S₂ B tvaṃ⁹ B 'yaṃ bhante¹⁰ B pesissāmi¹¹ S₂ B tatra¹² B inserts taṃ¹³ B Bhaṇḍakam¹⁴ S₂ B ekamantikaṃ¹⁵ B katvā¹⁶ B omits āman^o¹⁷ S₂ samāṇa¹⁸ B -savanakālaṃ¹⁹ S_{1,2} omit Kiṃ . . . vatvā²⁰ B Tambapaṇṇi-

vuṭṭhāya adhiṭṭhahitvā samāhitena cittena, "Dhamma-savanassa¹ kālo 'yaṃ bhaddantā ti," tikkhattuṃ sakalaṃ Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ sāventena² sāmaṇereṇa Dhammasavanakālaṃ³ ghoṣāpetvā, taṃ sutvā upagatam mahantaṃ devatāsannipātaṃ disvā, samacittasuttantaṃ kathetvā, asaṅkheyyānaṃ devatānaṃ⁴ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katva, nāgasupaṇṇe saraṇasilesu paṭiṭṭhāpetva, tassā rattiya accayena uditte ambaramahāsarekasahassapatte disāvadhū-mukhamāṇḍapaṇḍakūṇḍakumavisesake sakalabhuvanabhavana-padipake divasakaramaṇḍale, "Āgato ratho bhante abhirū-hatha rathan ti," paṭiniveditaṃ narapatipesitassa sārathissa vacanaṃ sutvā, "Nārohāma rathaṃ gaccha mayam āgacchāma tava⁵ pacchato ti," sārathim pesetvā, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Anurādhapurassa puratthimadisābhāge anavaratam⁶ ajjamānasamadaLaṅkāvilāsini-kucakalasalulitakallolamālāya samada⁷ kāla⁸ haṃsakula⁹ kalahamu-kharitakūlāya¹⁰ Kadambanadiyā¹¹ tire paṭhamacetiya-ṭṭhāne¹² otari. Rājā pi sārathim pesetvā, nagaram alaṅkā-rāpetvā antopura¹³ nārījanamanorathasampādanāya¹⁴ antorājanivesane yeva gandhadāmamālādāmamuttolamba-kāṃ¹⁵ viniggalantaṃ iva suvaṇṇamaṇirajatatarākākhacita-vitānaṃ anekavidha¹⁶ surabhikusumappakārābhikiṇṇam¹⁷ ativiya pāsādikam maṇḍapaṃ sampādetvā, tassa majjhe nānāratanajjuti¹⁸ virājitaṃ¹⁹ vicittattharaṇatthātāni²⁰ āsanāni paṇṇāpetvā, sārathinā, "Āgatā²¹ deva therā

¹ B -savanakālo ayaṃ bhaddantā

² B sāvento; S₁ sāvento

³ S₂ -savanassa

⁴ B devānaṃ

⁵ B gaccha pacchāma tava; S₂ omits mayam

⁶ B anavataranimujjamānasakalaLaṅkā-; S₂ -sakala-Laṅka-

⁷ B pamada-

⁸ S₂ B -kala-

⁹ S₂ omits -kula-

¹⁰ MSS. -kulāya

¹¹ B Kadambanadiyā

¹² B paṭhamacetiyaṭṭhāne

¹³ B antepura-

¹⁴ B -sampādāya

¹⁵ B -lambakaviniggalantaṃ

¹⁶ B vividha-

¹⁷ S₂ -kārākiṇṇam

¹⁸ B -joti-

¹⁹ S₁ -viracitāni

²⁰ S₁ vicittattharaṇāni; B citta-

²¹ B omits āgatā

pacchato nikkhamitvā purato me pācīnadvāre ʒitā¹ ti,"
 vutte, pahatṭhahadayo hutvā, sayam² sabbābharāṇavibhū-
 sito alaṅkatāṇekasatāmaccaparivuto³ vicittapupphadhaja-
 patākādihi pañcaṅgikehi ca⁴ turiyehi⁵ therāṇaṃ vidhiya-
 mānapūjo mahatā rājanubhāvena paccuggamma⁶ vanditvā,
 pattaṃ gahetvā tesam purato⁷ purato gacchanto abhinava-
 sudhādhavalavividhapasādehi Kelāsaṣikharanikarākāraṃ⁸
 candanāgarudevadārukappūrādigandhāpaṇehi Gandhamā-
 danapabbatanitambasannibhaṃ kuvalayamallikāsumana-
 campakādipupphāpaṇehi sabbadā vasantasamayopamaṃ
 cīnadukulakoseyyādidussāpaṇehi⁹ kappaddumasamānaṃ
 maṇikanakaraḷatamuttādiratanāpaṇehi ratanākaraḷamā-
 naṃ¹⁰ gajaturaṅgayodhanaranārīniccaṣaṇṇī¹¹ cāraṃ¹²
 puññajala¹³ dhotapāpamalasuddhasantānajanānisevitaṃ¹⁴
 vicittatorāṇadhajakadalīkalasamālālaṅkatanimmalaḷapabhas-
 saravālukāpaṇḍaravividhaviṭhipatimaṇḍitaṃ manthābhīha-
 taṃ¹⁵ iva khirasāgaram ākulibhūtaṃ nagaram pavesetvā,¹⁶
 sabbābharāṇapatimaṇḍitaḥāvabhāvalilā¹⁷ cāturiyasaman-
 nāgatasurakaṇṇīpāṭibhāgarājakaṇṇīṇaṃ¹⁸ sañcaritaṃ nā-
 nāparihārūpasobhitaṃ¹⁹ rājabhavanam ānetvā, kañcana-
 mālālaṅkatasetaḥchatte supaññatte²⁰ uttamāsane nisīdā-
 petvā, paṇitāya bhojanavikatiyā sabatthā²¹ santappetvā,
 amaccagaṇaparivuto ekamantaṃ nisīdi.

Tadā rañño kaniṭṭhabhātukassa Mahānāgābhīdhānassa
 yuvarājassa jāyā Anulā²² nāma devī rājagehe vasaṇṇī
 raññānuññatā²³ sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍitā saradanisākara-

¹ B 'tītā ti vutte² S₂ omits sayam³ B alaṅkatāṇekasahassāpaccaparivuto⁴ S₂ omits ca⁵ S₁ inserts ca⁶ B paccuggamanaṃ katvā⁷ B purato once⁸ S₁ -karaṃ⁹ B vividhacinadukula-¹⁰ B ratanākaraṣamānaṃ¹¹ B -naranārīnaṃ¹² S₂ B -sañcaraṃ¹³ B paññajala-¹⁴ B -janasevitaṃ¹⁵ B mandhābhi-¹⁶ B pavisitvā¹⁷ B -lilā-¹⁸ S₂ -kaññādānu-¹⁹ S₂ -parihārarūpa-; B -parikkhanupasobhitaṃ rāja^o
 āropetvā²⁰ B supaññatta-²¹ S₂ sabatthāya²² B Anulā²³ B rājarodhe heva sandhim rañño anu^o

ruciravaravadanā vikasita¹ndivara²nilalocanā bimbaphala-
pāṭaladasanavasanā maṇikuṇḍalamakarapattabhaṅgakoti-
kiranappahata³kapolatāya sakappa⁴pallavam⁵iva mukham
ubbahanti suvaṇṇavaṇṇasurattakaracarāṇa⁶talā⁷pīṇa-
samasaṃhata⁸niruttarathanayugalā tanutaratanumajjhā⁹
vipphurita¹⁰hāralatārasmi¹¹jāle nimuggasariratāya khīrasāga-
ranimuggavadanā viya Siridevatā mahārahamekhalākālā-
pakhalita¹²visālajaghanatthalā¹³vicittavatthanivattthā
gajabhujasamasahitorukā raṇitamaṇinūpurākulitacarāṇa-
yugalā dipasikhā viya bhāsamānā navavanalekhā viya
komalatanulatā Meruvanalatā¹⁴viya kanakapattālāṅkatā
pañcā¹⁵citt¹⁶hisataparivutā āgantvā, there vanditvā pūjetvā
ekamantaṃ¹⁷nisīdi.

Thero saparijanassa rañño Dhammaratanavassam
vassāpetvā, Petavatthum Vimānavatthum Saccasaṃyuttam
ca kathetvā, Anulādevīpamukhāni pañcā¹⁸citt¹⁹hisatāni sotā-
pattiphalālāṅkārena alaṅkaritvā, mahājanasamūhesu
rājāṅgaṇesu rāsi hutvā theradassanam alabhitvā mahatā
ravena viravantesu: “Sace te ettha pavisissanti okāso
na bhavissatīti,” hatthisālaṃ jaggāpetvā, vālukaṃ okiritvā,
pañcavaṇṇakusumāni²⁰vikiritvā, celavitānaṃ bandhitvā
maṅgalagajavaratthāne²¹āsanesu paññattesu tattha gantvā
nisinno devadūtasuttantaṃ kathetvā, janasahassaṃ sotā-
pattiphale patitthāpesi.

Tena vuttam.

Laṅkādi²²pe so Satthukappo akappo
Laṅkādh²³i²⁴tt²⁵hāne dvisu t²⁶hānesu²⁷thero,
Dhammaṃ bhās²⁸itvā²⁹dīpabhāsāya evaṃ
Saddhammotāraṃ kār³⁰ayi³¹dīpadīpo ti

Nagarappavesanakathā.

- | | | |
|--|--|--------------------------------------|
| ¹ B -indavara- | ² B -kiranāhata- | ³ S ₁ -varāṇa- |
| ⁴ S ₂ -kalā | ⁵ B piṇasamasahita- | ⁶ B -majjhimā. |
| ⁷ S ₁ -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; | ⁸ S ₂ -mekhalālāpakhalita- ; | |
| B -kalāpalalita- | ⁹ B -ghanattalā | ¹⁰ B Neru- |
| ¹¹ S ₂ ekamante | ¹² S ₂ pañcavaṇṇāni kusumāni | |
| ¹³ S ₂ -varatthita- | ¹⁴ S ₁ -tthānesu | |
| ¹⁵ B bhāsetvā | ¹⁶ S _{1,2} kār ¹⁷ ayi | |

Tato saṁvattajalanidhivīcīsu¹ viya naranārīghatāsu
 āgacchantīsu, "Hatthisālāti²sambādhā ti," dakkhiṇadvā-
 rappadese pupphaphalabharita³tarunikarapatinaṇḍite⁴
 kusumadasanena⁵ AditinandanaNandanavanam avaha-
 sitvā pallavapāṇinā āmantetvā:⁶ "Mayā⁷ sametum⁸ alaṁ
 tavāyāsenāti,"⁹ vihaṅgamadhukararavena¹⁰ gajjamāne
 Nandanābhīdhānopavane¹¹ āsanesu paññattesu tatthāpi¹²
 nisīditvā, bālapaṇḍitasuttan¹³taṁ kathetvā, itthisahas-
 sassa¹⁴ sotāpatti-phalavararatanāṁ datvā, āgatāgatahi ku-
 lavadhūhi saddhiṁ sammodamāno sāyaṇhasamaye utthāy'
 āsanā Missakapabbatābhimukhaṁ gacchanto, "Akālo¹⁵
 dāni bhante tattha gantuṁ idam eva Nandanavanam uyyā-
 nam ayyānaṁ nivāsanaṭṭhānaṁ hotūti," vutte, "Nagarā-
 sannaṁ mahārājāti," paṭikkhipitvā, "Tena hi bhante etam
 Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam mama pītu saṁvaḍ-
 ḍhitam¹⁶ nagarato nātidūraṁ nāccāsannaṁ gamanāgama-
 nasampannaṁ tattha therā¹⁷ vāsaṁ kappentūti," vutte,
 "Sādhu mahārājāti," nivattitvā,¹⁸ nekapupphaphalapalla¹⁹-
 vālāṅkatataruvaranicitaṁ madhumadamudita²⁰vividhama-
 dhukaropakūjitaṁ sucivimala²¹sītalaśalilāsayaśanāthika-
 taṁ²² yogānukūlam Mahāmeghavanam nāma uyyānam
 pavisitvā, tattha dibbabhavanasannibhe rājabhavane sura-
 sayananibbisesasayanāsane samāpattisukhena vasitvā, yā-
 minipariyante āgatena Laṅkādhipeṇa, "Kacci bhante
 phāsukam²³ pamadavanam²⁴ idan ti," vutte, "Āma mahā-
 rāja uyyānaṁ samaṇasāruppan ti," vatvā, taṁ vanam Saṅ-
 ghassa Brahmadeyyaṁ katvā dātukāmena Narindena,

¹ B -nidhivicapantīsu ² S² -sālāsuti- ³ B -phaladhārīta-

⁴ S₁ -patimaṇḍitesu ⁵ S₂ -dassanena; S₁ -dasanehi

⁶ B āmantitvā ⁷ S₁ omits Mayā ⁸ B pametum

⁹ B tavāssādenāti vihaṅgamadhukarāravenāva

¹⁰ S₂ -rāven' eva ¹¹ S₂ -pavanesu ¹² S₂ B tattha pi

¹³ B -suttam ¹⁴ B -sahassaṁ ¹⁵ S₁ akāle

¹⁶ B saṁbaddhitam ¹⁷ B therā vikappentūti

¹⁸ S₁ nivattetvā ¹⁹ S₁ -phallavā- ²⁰ B mudamudita-

²¹ S₁ -vimalatāla- ²² B -saṇāvīkatam

²³ B phāsukam mama vata vanam ²⁴ S₂ pavanavanam

“Kappati bhante bhikkhusaṅghassa ārāmo ti?” vutte,
 “Kappati mahārāja ‘anujānāmi bhikkhave ārāman ti’ veļu-
 vanam paṭiggahetvā Bhagavatā anuññāto¹ ti,” vatvā, para-
 mapitipasādapuṇṇahadayena² raññā suvaṇṇabhiṅkāraṃ³
 gahetvā, “Imam⁴ Mahāmeghavanuyyānaṃ Saṅghassa
 dammīti,”⁵ therassa karatale maṇivannaṃ udakam pāte-
 tvā tasmiṃ khaṇe kampamānaṃ mahāpaṭhaviṃ disvā,
 “Kasmā⁶ bhante vasu⁷ dhātalam idaṃ kampatīti?”
 vutte, “Mā bhāyi mahārāja imasmiṃ dipe Dasabalassa
 sāsanaṃ paṭiṭṭhahissati⁸ idaṃ ca paṭhamāṃ vihāraṭṭhā-
 naṃ tassedam⁹ pubbanimittan ti,” vatvā, rājānaṃ pasā-
 desi.

Tato Laṅkāḍipappadipo thero Mahāmahindo¹⁰ Laṅkin-
 dam ādāya, tuhinajalakanikasisira¹¹ samīraṇaccutakusu-
 mappakāraviracitaṃ¹² abhinavavikasitakusumanikarabaha-
 laparimalaṃ vibhātā¹³ kālaramaṇīyaṃ¹⁴ uyyānaṃ anuvi-
 caranto rājagharassa dakkhiṇadisābhāge picudumamūlaṃ¹⁵
 gantvā, “Tisu pubbaBuddhuppādesu¹⁶ viya Saṅghakam-
 mattham etthādhunā pi mālako¹⁷ bhavissatīti,” paṭhaviṭa-
 laṃ kampento taṃ ṭhānaṃ aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭ-
 ṭhihi pūjetvā, tato rājagharassa uttaradisābhāge¹⁸ pañcapa-
 dumsaṇchannaṃ madhurodakasampunṇaṃ atimanoha-
 raṃ saraṃ¹⁹ gantvā, “Ayaṃ Saṅghassa jantā²⁰ gharapok-
 kharāṇi bhavissatīti,” dharanīṭalaṃ cālen to taṃ ṭhānaṃ
 ca aṭṭhah’ eva jātikusumamuṭṭhihi²¹ pūjetvā, tato rāja-
 gharassa dvārakoṭṭhakaṃ gantvā, “Tinnaṃ pubbaBud-

¹ B anuññātā² B pasādapuṇṇahadayena³ B -bhiṅgāraṃ⁴ B idaṃ⁵ S₁ dasammīti⁶ B omits kasmā⁷ S₁ suvasu-⁸ S₁ -hissatīti⁹ B tass’ etaṃ¹⁰ B Mahindo¹¹ S₂ -kanaka-; B -kanasisira-¹² B -appabhāvīracitaṃ¹³ B vibhātaramaṇīyaṃ¹⁴ S₂ -ramaṇīyyānaṃ; omits uyyānaṃ¹⁵ B sivuggidumamūlaṃ¹⁶ B Buddhuppādesu¹⁷ B simāmālako¹⁸ B uttarabhāge¹⁹ S₁ gharaṃ²⁰ S₁ janto-²¹ S₂ B pupphamuṭṭhihi

dhānaṃ bodhirukkhato dakkhiṇasākhā¹ ānetvā ettha patitṭhāpitā² amhākaṃ Bhagavato dakkhiṇabodhisākhā pi imasmiṃ yeva tṭhāne patitṭhahissatiti," dharāṇimaṇḍalaṃ³ khobhento taṃ tṭhānaṃ atṭhahi⁴ sumanakusumañjalihi pūjetvā, tato mandamārutacalitehi taruṇarattakomalapal-lavaḥatthehi āmantetvā silimukharavehi,⁵ "Kva⁶ gacchatha Sad⁷ dhammavaracakkavatti⁸ puttā? ettha ettha no sirim anubhavathāti," vadamānāhi viya latākantāhi parivutam mahāmucalindamālakaṃ⁹ gāntvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghūposathāgārassa lohakūṭamahāpāsādassa tṭhānaṃ ti," bhūra-vaṃ janayanto, taṃ tṭhānaṃ atṭhah' eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato pañhambamālakaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁰ gāntvā, rājopani-taṃ vaṇṇagandharasasampannaṃ supakkam ekam amba-pakkaṃ¹¹ tatth' eva samāsīno paribhuñjitvā, bhūmisāminā ropāpetvā pattadhovanodakam āsiñcitvā, tasmiṃ khaṇe nikkhantaambāṅkuraṃ vissatṭhaviṭṭapasākhāpalāsaṃ¹² ava-haritakusumaphalanikaraṃ galamānapariṇataphalam upa-gatamadhulihakokilakalandakaṃ sahakārataruvaram oloketvā, "Idaṃ Saṅghasannipātassa salākaggassa tṭhānaṃ ti," vasu¹³ matigajjanaṃ karento, taṃ tṭhānaṃ atṭhah' eva kusumamuṭṭhihi¹⁴ pūjetvā, tato phalapāda¹⁵ paṇṇākīṇṇaṃ catussālataṭṭhānaṃ¹⁶ gāntvā, "Idaṃ tinṇaṃ pubbaBud-dhānaṃ uyyānapaṭiṅgahanādivase samantā dipavāsīhi āha-ṭapaṇṇākāraṃ¹⁷ tṭhapetvā bhājitataṭṭhānaṃ¹⁸ idāni bhattag-atṭhānaṃ ti," mahinādaṃ samuppādento, taṃ tṭhānaṃ¹⁹ ca atṭhah' eva pupphamuṭṭhihi pūjetvā, tato anto uyyāne

¹ B dakkhiṇasākhāṃ² B patitṭhāsi³ B dharāmaṇḍalaṃ⁴ B atṭhahi kusumañjalihi⁵ B alimukharavehi āgacchatha⁶ S₂ tvaṃ⁷ S₂ omits sad-⁸ B -cakkavattino⁹ S_{1,2} mahāmucalamālakaṃ¹⁰ B pañcambamālakaṭṭhānaṃ; S₁ paññahamba-; read mahamba^o¹¹ S₂ B ekambaphalaṃ¹² B -palāsaṃ tava bharita-¹³ S₂ vasumatiṃ¹⁴ B pupphamuṭṭhihi¹⁵ S₁ -pādaga-¹⁶ B catussālataṭṭhānaṃ¹⁷ B āgatam paṇṇākāraṃ¹⁸ B bhojitaṭṭhānaṃ¹⁹ S₂ B tṭhānaṃ; S₂ B omit ca

sunimmalasitalasalilābhipunnāya kamaluppala¹ kuvala-
yādivividhakusumābharāṇasamalaṅkatāya jaladevatānūpu-
raravānukārikālahamāsasitāya² bahuvīdhavihaṅgaṇādhī-
vāsabhūtāya saradasarasiriyā akkhu³ddikāya⁴ Kakudhā-
bhīdhānāya vāpiyā upari jālasamīpe mahāthūpaṭṭhānaṁ
gantvā, medinītaṁ naccāpento, taṁ thānaṁ atṭhah⁵ eva⁵
campakapupphañjalihi pūjesi.

Tato thero Laṅkissarena: “Kasmā bhante avanitalaṁ
idaṁ gajjati?” puṭṭho, “Thānaṁ idaṁ mahārāja catūhi
Tathāgatehi sevitam, imasmim hi kappe paṭhamam pātu-
bhūtassa Kakusandhassa⁶ bhagavato kāle imam⁷ Mahāme-
ghavanam Mahātitthavanam nāma ahosi, nagaram pācīna-
disābhāge Abhayapuram nāma rājā tatthābhayo nāma,
dīpo Ojadīpo nāma Pilayakūṭo⁸ Devakūṭo nāma ahosi.
Tadā so dasabalo pajjarakābhībhūte⁹ Ojadīpavāsino disvā,
mahākaruṇāya coditahadāyo cattāṭṭisasaḥassaariyagaṇa-
parivuto gaganenāgantvā¹⁰ Devakūṭe atṭhāsi.

Tadā Ojadīpavāsino vigatapajjarakā tārāgaṇaparivutaṁ
gaganamajjhe thitam punnacandaṁ viya sakaladīpam ekā-
lokaṁ katvā chabbannaBuddha¹¹rasmiyo vissajjentaṁ¹²
Kakusandhasabalaṁ disvā, khippam āgamiṁsu. Rājā
mahājanena saddhiṁ Sambuddhaṁ¹³ vanditvā pūjetvā,
nagarāvīdure¹⁴ Mahātātithavanam ānetvā, tattha¹⁵ kata¹⁶.
vicittamaṇḍape varapallaṅke nisīdāpetvā, sahasāvakaṁ
lokanāyakaṁ vivīdhabhojanena santappesi.

Tato Bhagavā bhojanāvasāne akālapupphālaṅkatam
Mahātitthavanam¹⁷ dharaṇitalaṁ cāleno paṭiggahetvā,
Dhammaṁ desento cattāṭṭisasaḥassajanasamūhaṁ magga-
phalaṁ pāpetvā, divāvihāraṁ tattha katvā, sāyaṇhasa-

¹ S₁ -upphala-

³ S₂ B akhu-

⁵ S₂ B atṭhahi

⁷ B idaṁ

¹⁰ S₁ gaṇenā-

¹³ B Sammāsambuddhaṁ

¹⁵ S₂ B ettha

¹⁷ B -vanavasudhātalaṁ

² S₁ B -hamsasarasitāya

⁴ S₂ B insert khuddikāya

⁶ B Kakusandhabuddhassa

⁸ B Silakūṭo

⁹ B -bhūtā

¹¹ B omits -Buddha-

¹² B vissajjantaṁ

¹⁴ S₂ -dūraṁ

¹⁶ B omits kata-

maye¹ Bodhiṭṭhānārahaṃ gantvā tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā vuṭṭhāya, “Mama sirisamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahā² sākhā ādāya Rājanandā³ bhikkhunī idhāgacchatu-ti,” adhiṭṭhāsi.

Sā Sattthuccittāṃ ñatvā, taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva Khemavatirā-jadhāniyaṃ⁴ Khemarājānaṃ ādāya, Mahābodhim⁵ upa-gantvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilālekhaṃ Khemarā-jena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnāṃ suvaṇṇakataḥe ṭhitaṃ bodhisākhā ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunīhi ca⁶ devatāhi⁷ ca parivāritā iddhiyā idhānetvā, sugatena pasārite dak-khiṇahatthe⁸ sasuvāṇṇakataḥaṃ Mahābodhim ṭhapesi.

Taṃ Tathāgato Abhayanarindassa datvā, tena Mahāti-tthavane Mahābodhim⁹ patiṭṭhāpetvā, tass’ uttaradisā-bhāge sirisamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinno Dhammaṃ desetvā, visatiyā¹⁰ pānasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, tato pi uttariṃ¹¹ thūpārāmatṭhānaṃ gantvā, tattha¹² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammaṃ desetvā, dasapā-ṇasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum Dhammakarakam¹³ attano datvā, saparivāraṃ Rājananda-ttheriṃ¹⁴ ca bhikkhusahassena saha Mahādevattheraṃ ca asmiṃ dīpe ṭhāpetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge ratanamālake ṭhatvā, dipavāsino samanūsāsivā,¹⁵ sasāvako gaganam¹⁶ uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kakusandhe satthari parinibbute, antarahite ca tassa sāsane dutiyam pātubhūtaṃ Koṇāgamanassa bhagavato kāle mahārāja idam Mahāmeghavanam Mahānomavanam nāma ahoṣi, nagaraṃ dakkhiṇadisābhāge Vaddhamāna-

¹ B -samayena ² S₂ omits -mahā- ³ B Gajanandā

⁴ B Khemavatiyā rājathāniyā

⁵ B mahābodhimūlaṃ gantvā

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ B devataparivāritā

⁸ S₂ -hatthe suvaṇṇakaka-; S₁ -hatthesu

⁹ B bodhim ṭhāpetvā ¹⁰ B visatipā- ¹¹ B uttarathūpā-

¹² B omits tattha ¹³ B dhamakaraṇam

¹⁴ S₁ Rājanandana-; B Gajanandattheriṃ ca

¹⁵ B anusāsetvā

¹⁶ S₂ upagantvā; B nabham uggantvā

puram nāma, rājā Samiddho nāma, ayaṃ dīpo ca Varadīpo
nāma Pilayakūto Sumanakūto ¹ nāma ahoṣi.

Tadā Koṇāgamano ² dubbutthiparipilīte ³ Varadīpavāsino
disvā, tiṃsasahassasamaṇaṇa⁴parivuto tath' evāgantvā
Sumanakūte tathvā, sammā ⁵ vattāsu ⁶ vuṭṭhidhārāsu ⁷
sakaladīpavāsihi sahopagatanarapatinā puravarāvidūre ⁸
Mahānomavanam ānito ettha māpitālaṅkatamaṇḍape pal-
laṅkavaram āruyha sāvakagaṇa⁹parivuto nisinno bhojanāva-
sāne akālakusumasobhamānam Mahānomavanam mahita-
laṃ ¹⁰ kampento paṭiggahetvā, anumodanaṃ karonto,
tiṃsajanasaṇḍassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, pubbabodhi-
patiṭṭhitatthānaṃ ¹¹ gantvā, tattha samāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā
samāpattipariyosāne, "Mama udumbaramahābodhito dak-
khiṇamahāsākhā ¹² ādāya Kanakadattā bhikkhuni idhā-
gacchatūti," cintesi.

Sā sugatacittam jānitvā, tam khanaṃ ñeva Sobharāja-
dhāniyā ¹³ Sobharājānam ādāya Mahābodhim upagantvā,
dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya ¹⁴ manosilālekhaṃ Sobharājena dā-
petvā, tam sayam chinnaṃ hemakaṭāhe tthitam Mahābodhi-
sākhā ¹⁵ ādāya, pañcasatabhikkhunīsurāsuraparivutā
iddhiyā idhāharitvā, Satthārā ¹⁶ pasāritadakkhiṇapāṇitale
sahemakaṭāham Mahābodhim tthapesi. ¹⁷

Tam Tathāgato Samiddhinārindassa ¹⁸ datvā, tena ¹⁹ Mahā-
nomavane Mahābodhim patiṭṭhāpetvā, tass' uttaradisā-
bhāge nāgamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmiṃ nisinno Dhammaṃ
desetvā, visatīpānasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā,

¹ S₂ dīpo 'yaṃ Varadīpo nāma ; B dīpo Varadīpo nāma
Silakūto Sumanakūto

² B *inserts* bhagavā

³ S₁ dubbiṭṭhi- ⁴ B *omits* -gaṇa- ⁵ S₂ *omits* sammā

⁶ B vaddhāsu ⁷ S₂ suvuṭṭhi- ⁸ S₂ suravarāvidūraṃ

⁹ B *omits* -gaṇa- ¹⁰ B pathavītaṃ

¹¹ B -bodhiṭṭhitatthānaṃ gantvā samāpattipariyosāne
mama ¹² S₂ -sākhā

¹³ B -thāniyā

¹⁴ B -sākhāyaṃ ¹⁵ B bodhisākhā ; S₂ bodhisākhā

¹⁶ B Satthupasārita-

¹⁷ B tthapeti

¹⁸ B Pasiddhanārindassa

¹⁹ B *omits* tena

tato pi uttarim¹ thūpārāmatthānam gantvā, tattha² samāpattipariyosāne Dhammam desetvā, dasapānasahassāni maggaphalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum kāyabandhanam³ datvā, saparivāram Kanakadattattheriṇi ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim³ Mahā+sudhammattheraṇi ca asmiṇi dīpe thāpetvā, tato pācīnadisābhāge Sudassanamālake thatvā, Varasīpavāsino samanussāsivā sapariso ākāse uppativā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Koṇāgamane mahārāja bhagavati pari⁶nibbute antarahite ca⁷ tassa sāsane tatiyam pātubhūtaṣṣa Kassapadasabalassa kāle imam⁸ Mahāmeghavanam Mahāsāgaravanam⁹ nāma ahosi, nagaram pacchimadisābhāge Visālapuram nāma, rājā Jayanto nāma, dīpo 'yam¹⁰ Maṇḍadīpo nāma Pilayakūto¹¹ Subhakūto nāma ahosi.¹²

Tadā Kassapa bhagavā upatthitam¹³ rājoparājayuddhena¹⁴ pāṇinam¹⁵ vināsam disvā, karuṇābalacodito¹⁶ vīsatisahassānuBuddhaparivuto¹⁷ nabhasā gantvā,¹⁸ Subhakūte thatvā, pajjalanto yuddham ujjihtvā¹⁹ sakaladīpavāsīhi sahōpagatanarādhipena nagarāvidūram Mahāsāgaravanam ānito²⁰ ettha nimmite maṇḍitavaramaṇḍape bhāsura-varapallaṅkam āruyha nisīno bhojanāvasāne akālakisalayakusumasamākulam Mahāsāgaravanam avanitalam cālento paṭiggahetvā, Dhammam desento vīsappānasahasāni²¹ maggaphalam pāpetvā, mahābodhiṭṭhānam gantvā, tattha samāpattim samāpajjitvā, vuṭṭhāya : "Mama nigrodhamahābodhito dakkhiṇamahāsākhā ādāya Sudhammā bhikkhuni idhāgacchatūti," adhiṭṭhāsi. Sā munindādhīp-

¹ B uttarithūpā-² B tattha bis³ S₂ B saha ; B pañcabbhikkhu-⁴ B Mahāsumana-⁵ B omits Vara-⁶ B omits pari-⁷ B c' assa ; S₂ omits ca⁸ B idaṃ⁹ B Mahāsālavanam¹⁰ B omits 'yam¹¹ B Silakūto¹² S₂ āsi¹³ B vuṭṭhita-¹⁴ S₂ B rājoparājayuddhena¹⁵ S_{1,2} pāṇino ; B pāṇivināsam¹⁶ B karuṇāya codito¹⁷ B -Buddhaparivuto tārāgaṇaparivuto viya punṇacando nabhasā¹⁸ S₁ gantā¹⁹ S₁ muñcitvā²⁰ B ānite²¹ B vīsappāna-

pāyaṃ¹ viditvā, taṃ² khaṇaṃ yeva Bārāṇasīrājadhāniyā³ Brahmadattarājānaṃ⁴ ādāya, mahābodhim upagantva, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilālekhaṃ Brahmadattena dāpetvā, taṃ sayāṃ chinnāṃ kanakakataḥe ṭhitaṃ bodhisākhāya ādāya, pañcasata⁵ bhikkhunīdevanikarapari-vutā⁶ iddhiyā ettha⁷ ānetvā, munindena pasāritadakkhiṇakaratale sakanakakataḥam mahābodhim ṭhapesi. Taṃ⁸ dasabalo Jayantanaravarassa datvā, tena mahāsāgaravane mahābodhim patitṭhāpetvā, tassa uttaradisābhāge Asokamālakaṃ gantvā, tasmim nisinno Dhammaṃ desetvā catunnaṃ pāṇasahassānaṃ Dhammābhisamayaṃ katvā, tato pi⁹ uttarim thūpā¹⁰ rāmaṭṭhānaṃ¹¹ gantvā, tasmim¹² nisinno samāpattipariyosāne¹³ Dhammaṃ desetvā,¹⁴ dasapāṇasahassāni maggaḥalam pāpetvā, manussehi namassitum jalasāṭikaṃ¹⁵ datvā, saparivāraṃ Sudhammatṭheriṇ ca bhikkhusahassena saddhim Sabbanandasāvakaṃ¹⁶ ca asmiṃ dipe ṭhapetvā,¹⁷ tato pācīnadisābhāge Somanassamālake ṭhatvā, Maṇḍadīpavāsino samanussāsītva¹⁸ sasaṅgho gaganam uggantvā Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Kassape bhagavati mahārāja parinibbute antarahite ca tassa Satthussāsane catuttham¹⁹ pātubhūto amhakaṃ Satthā abhisambodhito navame māse phussapunnamādivase yak-khapunṇa Laṅkādīpam upagamma,²⁰ Laṅkāmajje tiyojanāyate yojanavittṭhate Mahānāgavanuyyāne mahāyakkhaśa-māgame upari Ravipathe ṭhatvā kapputṭhānasamayasa-mu-ṭṭhitavutṭhivātānibbisesavassavāyuna²¹ ca lokantarikagho-

¹ B munino adhippāyaṃ

² B taṃ khaṇe ñeva

³ B -ṭhāniyā

⁴ B Brahmadattarājānaṃ

⁵ S₁ omits pañcasata-

⁶ B omits -deva-

⁷ B omits ettha

⁸ B omits taṃ

⁹ B omits pi

¹⁰ S₂ sathūpā-

¹¹ B uttarithūpārāmaṭṭhānaṃ

¹² B omits tasmim

¹³ B samāpattim samāpajjitvā samāpattipariyosāne

¹⁴ S₁ repeats catunnaṃ . . . desetvā

¹⁵ B -sāṭikaṃ

¹⁶ S₁ Nandasāvakaṃ

¹⁷ S₂ ṭhatvā

¹⁸ B anusāsītva saṅgho

¹⁹ B catuttha-

²⁰ S₂ B -gantvā

²¹ B -vutṭhidhārānibbi-

ratimiranikarena ca¹ sītanarakabahalasītalena ca saṁvatta-
kāla-jātavātasaukhubhitappacaṇḍaghana²gajjana³sadisena
gaganamedini⁴nādena ca yakkhānaṁ bhayaṁ janetvā,
tehi yācitābhayo⁵“Detha me samaggā nisīdanatṭhānan ti”⁶
vatvā, “Dema te sakaladīpaṁ dehi no mārisābhayan ti,”
vutte, sabbaṁ⁷ taṁ bhayaṁ antaradhāpetvā, yakkha-
dattabhūmiyā⁸ cammakhaṇḍam pattharitvā,⁹ tatthāsīno¹⁰
samtato ādittāṁ¹¹ cammakhaṇḍam pasāretvā, kappāna-
lakalāpasadisadahanābhībhūtānaṁ jalanidhisalilabhītā-
naṁ¹² samantā¹³ velante¹⁴ bhamantānaṁ yakkhānaṁ
Giri¹⁵dīpaṁ dassetvā, tesu tattha patitṭhitesu taṁ yathā-
tṭhāne patitṭhāpetvā,¹⁶ cammakhaṇḍam saṅkhipitvā nisin-
no tadā samāgatānekadevatāsannipāte¹⁷ Dhammaṁ desetvā,
anekapāṇakotinaṁ Dhammābhisamayaṁ katvā, Sumana-
kūtavāsina Mahāsumanadevarājena samadhi-gatasotāpatti-
phalena yācīta-pūjīyo sīram¹⁸ parāmasitvā paṇimatte nīla-
malasīroruhe tassa datvā, Jambudīpam agamāsi.

Dutiyam abhisambodhito¹⁹ pañcame saṁvacchare Cūlo-
daraMahodarānaṁ jalathalanivāsīnaṁ mātulabhāginey-
yānaṁ nāgarājūnaṁ maṇipallāṅkaṁ nissāya upatṭhi-
tamahāsaṅgāme²⁰ nāgānaṁ mahāvināsaṁ disvā, citta-
māsassa kālapakkhe²¹ uposathadivase pāto' va Samiddha²²
Sumanadumadevena chattikatarājāyatano Nāga-dīpam²³
āgantvā, saṅgāma-majjhe nabhasi nisīno ghorandhakārena
nāge santāsetvā, assāsento ālokaṁ dassetvā, pamuditopaga-
tanāgānaṁ sāmaggikaraṇīyaṁ Dhammaṁ desetvā, uruga²⁴-

¹ S₁ va ; B c'eva ² B saṅkhubhitappāvākaghana-

³ S₂ -gajjanā- ⁴ B -medanī ⁵ S₁ yācītahadayo

⁶ B nisīdathānan ti

⁷ S₂ sabbaṁ upaddavaṁ ; B sabbaṁ taṁ upaddavaṁ

⁸ S₁ -dinna- ⁹ S₂ B atthari- ¹⁰ B tattha nisīno

¹¹ S₂ B ādittānaṁ ¹² B -salilapariyantabhītānaṁ

¹³ S₁ samantato ¹⁴ B velante vasantānaṁ ¹⁵ B Giri-

¹⁶ B patitṭhā^o nisīno ¹⁷ B samāgatadevatāsannipāte

¹⁸ B pūjito sīsaṁ ¹⁹ B dutiyam pi sambodhito

²⁰ B upattitam hi saṅgāme ²¹ S₂ B -pakkhassa

²² S₁ Samiddhi- ²³ S₂ nāmadīpam ²⁴ S_{1,2} uraṅga-

dvayapūjite vasumatigatamanipallāṅke nisinno nāgehi dibbannapāṇam ānetvā santappito jalathalanivāsino asīti-koṭināge saraṇasilesu patitṭhāpetvā, tehi namassitum pal-lāṅkaṅ ca rājāyatanapādapaṇi ca tattha patitṭhāpetvā, Jambudīpam āgamāsi.¹

Tatiyam ² abhisambodhito atṭhame saṁvacchare Maho-daramātulena Maṇiakkhikanāgarājenābhīyācīto visākha-puṇṇamādivase pañcabhikkhusataparivuto Kalyāṇīdese ³ Maṇiakkhikassa bhavanam upagantvā, tattha māpitarucira-ratanamaṇḍape manoharavarapallāṅke nisinno nāgarājena dibbannapāṇehi ⁴ santappetvā nāgamāṇavikāṇikaraparivu-tena ⁵ dibbakuvalayavilepanādīhi pūjito tattha Dhammaṁ desetvā, utṭhāyāsana Sumanakūṭe padaṁ dassetvā, pabba-tapāde divāvihāraṁ katvā, dīghavāpicetiyatṭhāne ca ⁶ ma-hābodhi⁷ tṭhāne ca imasmim mahāthūpatṭhāne ca thūpārā-matṭhāne ca sasāvako ⁸ nisīditvā, samāpattim ⁹ samāpajjitvā, Silācetiyaṭṭhāne ca ¹⁰ tṭhatvā, devanāge samanūsāsītva Jambudīpam āgamāsi.

Evam idam mahārāja tṭhānaṁ catūhi Tathāgatehi sevi-taṁ, ettha ¹¹ anāgate ¹² Buddhassa bhagavato doṇamattāhi dhātūhi Dasabalassa rūpakāyam abhinimminītvā sayito vīsaṁratanasatamuco ¹³ Ratanavāluka-cetiyo nāma asadiso mahāthūpo ¹⁴ bhavissatīti,” vatvā: “Bhante tam aham eva kārāpessāmīti,” vutte, “Bahūni ¹⁵ te mahārāja kiccāni tāni kārāpehi, ¹⁶ bhātukassa ¹⁷ te Mahānāgassa putto Yaṭṭhāla-tiṣṣo nāma, tass’ atrajo Goṭṭābhayo nāma, tassa tanayo Kākavaṇṇatissō nāma rājā bhavissati, tassa putto Duṭṭha-gāmini¹⁸ Abhayō nāma rājā sayam mahāyodho ¹⁹ dasama-

¹ B āgamāsi ² B inserts pi ³ B kalyāṇīdese

⁴ B nānādibbannapāṇehi ⁵ B -māṇavikāparivutena

⁶ B omits ca ⁷ S₂ inserts -cetiya-

⁸ S₂ sasāvakaṭṭhāne ca sāvako ⁹ S₂ omits samāpattim

¹⁰ S₂ B omit ca ¹¹ S₂ etthānā-; B etth’ anāgate

¹² S₂ inserts taṁ ¹³ B māpito visaratanasatuco

¹⁴ S₂ B asadisamahācetiyo ¹⁵ B bahū ¹⁶ B karohi

¹⁷ B bhātu° pana te mahā° atrajo Ghaṭṭālayakatissō nāma tassa tanayo Ghoṭābhayo nāma tassa nattā

¹⁸ B Duṭṭhagāmaṇi ¹⁹ S₁ B omit mahā-

hāyodhaparivuto Kaṇḍulābhidhānam¹ mahāyodhagajārā-
jam² āruya Malayato samāgantvā EḷāraDamilārājena³
saddhim yujjhitvā vijitasāṅgāmo samarajalanidhiviloṭhana-
mantho⁴ gahitasakalamahimaṇḍalo mahabbalo jalanidhi-
velāmekhalābhūmibhattā nattā te thūpam ettha kārā-
pessatīti,”⁵ vatvā, rājānam pasādesi.⁶

Tadā rājā, “Yadi me bhante nattā karissati⁷ katañ
yeva tañ mayā ti,” dvādasahatthañ silāttambham āha-
rāpetvā, “Devānaṃpiyatissanarapatissa nattā Duṭṭhagā-
mini⁸ Abhaya nāma rājā imasmim padese thūpañ karo-
tīti,”⁹ akkharāni likhāpetvā tattha patitṭhāpesi.

Evam thero dutiyadivase Mahāmeghavanam paṭigga-
hetvā, tattha atṭhasu thānesu pupphāni pūjento mahāma-
him kampetvā, saparivāro nagaram pavisitvā, rājagehe
bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane nisinno aggikkbandhopamañ
DasabalaDhammadesanañ¹⁰ desetvā,¹¹ janasaḥassam mag-
gaphalam pāpetvā Mahāmeghavanam¹² gato.

Tatiyadivase pi¹³ rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane
yeva āsivisopamañ¹⁴ desetvā,¹⁵ purisaḥassam Dhammā-
bhisamayañ kāretvā, Mahāmeghavanam pāvīsi.¹⁶

Tañ divasañ rājā Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, theram
vanditvā, “Patitṭhitañ nu kho bhante asmiñ dipe Bud-
dhasāsanam ti?” pucchitvā,¹⁷ “Mahārāja natth’ eva¹⁸
patitṭhitañ ti,” vutte, “Kadā bhante patitṭhissatīti?”¹⁹
vatvā, “Yadā pana mahārāja uposathapavāraṇopasampa-
dādisaṅghakammattam ettha Satthussa āṇāya sīmā
baddhā bhavissati, tadā sāsanañ patitṭhissatīti,”²⁰ vutte,

¹ S₂ Kaṇḍābhi-

² S₂ B mahāyodhagajam

³ B Eḷāranāmakena Damiārājena

⁴ B -vilodhana-

⁵ B kārāpissa-

⁶ S_{1,2} pasādesīti

⁷ S₂ kāressa-; B karissati tañ yeva katañ

⁸ B -piyatissa nattā Duṭṭhagāmañi

⁹ B kāressatīti

¹⁰ B -Dhammañ

¹¹ S₂ dassetvā

¹² B omits mahā-

¹³ S₁ omits pi

¹⁴ B āsivisopamadhammañ

¹⁵ S₁ dassetvā

¹⁶ B pāvīsi

¹⁷ S₂ inserts na tv eva

¹⁸ B omits natth’ eva

¹⁹ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

²⁰ S₂ B patitṭhahissatīti

“Buddhāṇāya bhante anto 'haṃ vasissāmi nagaram abhantaram katvā sīmaṃ sīghaṃ¹ bandhathāti,” vatvā, “Tena hi mahārāja sīmāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ jānāhīti,” vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” nagaram agamāsi.

Thero² catutthadivase pi rājagehe bhuñjitvā, Nandana-vane anamataggiyaṃ desetvā,³ pāṇasahassānaṃ⁴ amata-pānaṃ pāyetvā, Mahāmeghavanam upagañchi.

Taṃ divasaṃ rājā pāto 'va⁵ bheriṃ carāpetvā, vihāra-magganagarāni alaṅkārapetvā, sayāṃ sabbālaṅkārabhūsito alaṅkatanāriganaparivuto devarājalilāya rathavaram āruya, mahatā balakāyena nagaram anuvicaranto Mahā-meghavanam gantvā, there vanditvā, tehi saddhiṃ Kadam-banadiyā Pāsāṇatittham upagantvā, tattha Kuntamālake ṭhatvā, maṅgalaṇāgayugopetaṃ hemaṇṇalam ādāya, sīmantam⁶ dassento vihāraṃ ca nagaraṃ ca padakkhiṇaṃ katvā sīmāgamaṇaṭṭhānaṃ⁷ kasanto Pāsāṇatittham⁸ eva gato.

Vuttaṃ h' etam aṭṭhakathāyaṃ

Mahāpadumo⁹ Kuñjaro ca ubho nāgā sumaṅgalā Suvannaṇaṅgale yuttā paṭhame Kuntamālake.¹⁰
Caturaṅgamahāsena saha¹¹ therehi khattiyo
Gahetvā naṅgalaṃ sīmaṃ¹² dassayanto arindamo.
Samalaṅkatam punṇaghaṭaṃ nānārāgadhaṃ subhaṃ
Pātiṃ candana-cuṇṇaṃ ca dīpaṃ dhūpakataccchukaṃ
Ādāsaṃ¹³ kadaliṃ pupphasamuggaṃ kusumagghiyaṃ
Sīmantinihi chattādiṃ¹⁴ gahetvā parivārito.
Nānāturīyasaṅghuṭṭho¹⁵ balogha¹⁶ parivārito
Thutimaṅgalagītehi pūrayanto¹⁷ catuddisaṃ.

¹ B omits sīghaṃ

² Y so thero

³ B desetvā

⁴ S₂ -sahassaṃ

⁵ S₂ omits 'va

⁶ S₂ B sītam

⁷ B sīmāṭhapanāṭṭhānaṃ

⁸ B -titthagato

⁹ B mahādumo

¹⁰ B kuntimālake

¹¹ S₂ saha

¹² S₂ sītam ; B naṅgalasitam

¹³ S₁ ādāya ; B ādāsā kadali pubbaṃ

¹⁴ B chattādi

¹⁵ S₁ -suriya-

¹⁶ B palogha-

¹⁷ S₁ pūjayanto

Sādhukāraninnādehi ¹ celukkhepasatehi ² ca
 Mahatā janapūjāya kasanto bhūmipo agā.³
 Vihārañ ca purañ c' eva ⁴ kurumāno padakkhiṇaṃ
 Sīmāya gamanaṭṭhānaṃ nadim patvā samāpayitī.
 Tatth' evaṃ sīmāmaggo veditabbo.

So 'yaṃ ⁵ Kadambanadiyā Pāsānatitthe Kuḍḍavāṭakapā-
 sānato ⁶ Kumbhakāraāvāṭam agamāsi, tato Mahānipapā-
 dapaṃ tato Kakudhapāliṃ, tato mahantam aṅgaṇarukkhaṃ,
 tato Khujjamātularukkhaṃ, tato Maruttapokkharaniṃ,⁸
 tato Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvārakoṭṭhakaṃ, tato Gaja-
 kumbhakapāsānaṃ, tato thusavaṭṭimajjhaṃ,⁹ tato Abha-
 yavāpiyā Balākapāsānaṃ, tato mahāsusānamajjhaṃ tato
 dīghapāsānaṃ,¹⁰ tato Caṇḍālagāmaṃ¹¹ vāmena pariharitvā,
 atha ¹² Kammāradevassa vāmapasse nīcasusānaṃ, tato
 sīmānigrodhaṃ, tato veḷuvaṅgaṇaṃ, tato JotiyaGiri-
 Kumbhaṇḍābhidhānānaṃ ¹³ tiṇṇaṃ Nigaṇṭhānaṃ assama-
 padāni anto katvā, anekesaṃ Paribbājakānaṃ āraṃaṃ
 vāmena pariharitvā, Hiyagallasamīpe¹⁴ Diyavāsa¹⁵ Brāhma-
 ṇassa devagehaṃ, tato Telumapāliṃ,¹⁶ tato Tālacatukkaṃ,
 tato assamaṇḍalaṃ vāmena pariharitvā Sasakapāsānaṃ,¹⁷
 tato Marumbatittham ¹⁸ agamāsi.

Tato paṭṭhāya sīmāmagge naditaṭākena ¹⁹ uddhaṃ
 Sihasinānatittham ²⁰ gantvā, tīrato gacchanto Pāsānatitthe

¹ S_{1,2} -kāraninādehi

² B -satāhi

³ B chaṇapūjāya karonto bhūmipo akā

⁴ B purañ c' ettha

⁵ S₂ So māyaṃ

⁶ S₂ Kuḍḍavāṭapā-; B Kuṭṭavāṭa-

⁷ B mahānimpa-

⁸ B padumapokkha-

⁹ B omits tato thusa- . . . dīghapāsānaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -pāsānakaṃ

¹¹ B -gāmaṃvāmena

¹² S₂ B omit atha

¹³ B -Giriya-

¹⁴ B Bhiyaggallasamīpe

¹⁵ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁶ S₂ Neluma-; B veḷuvapāliṃ

¹⁷ S₂ Sakapā-; B Sasapāsānaṃ

¹⁸ B Marumpa-

¹⁹ B naditaṭāke

²⁰ S₂ Sihasa-

Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsānatthānam¹ upagantvā tattha²
atthāsi.³

Thero imaṃ sīmāmaggaṃ anupariyāyanto nimittāni
kittesi.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tatth' eva.⁴

Nadipāsānatittham⁵ hi pāsānaṃ Kuḍḍavā⁶ taṃ
Tato Kumbhalavāṭaṃ ca Mahānīpaṃ⁷ tato agā.
Tato Kakudhapālīṇi ca Mahāaṅgaṇakaṃ tato
Khujjamātularukkhāṇi ca Maruttapokkharāṇi⁸ tato
Vijayārāmauyyāne uttaradvārakotthato⁹
Gajakumbhakapāsānaṃ thusavattika¹⁰ majjhato.
Abhaye balāka¹¹ pāsānaṃ mahāsusānamajjhato
Dīghapāsānakaṃ gantvā Kammāradevavāmato.
Nigrodham aṅgaṇaṃ gantvā Hiyagalla¹² samīpake
Diyavāsa¹³ Bhrāhmaṇassa devokaṃ pubbadakkhiṇaṃ.
Tato Telumapālīṇi¹⁴ ca tato Tālacatukkago¹⁵
Assamaṇḍalavāmena Sasapānaṃ¹⁶ tato agā.
Tato Marumba¹⁷ titthaṇi ca tato uddham nadim agā
Kūlanten' eva so yāva tittham maṅgalasammataṃ.¹⁸
Siha¹⁹ sinānatitthena uggantvā tīrato vajaṃ²⁰
Pāsānatittham gantvāna²¹ nimittam ghaṭṭayi²² isi.
Nimittena nimittantu²³ ghaṭṭite devamānusa
Sādhukāraṃ pavattesuṃ sāsanaṃ suppatiṭṭhitaṃ ti.

¹ S₂ Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsānaṃ ; B Kuṭṭakāvāṭakapāsāna-

² S₁ tatthā ³ B atthāsi vuttaṃ h' etaṃ tattha

⁴ S₂ omits tatth' eva

⁵ B gacchanto pāsānatittham hi ⁶ B Kuṭṭavā-

⁷ B tato Kumbhakāravāṭaṃ ca mahānīpaṃ ; S₁ Kum-
balavāṭakaṇi ; S₂ Kumbhalavāṭakaṇi

⁸ B padumapokkharāṇi ⁹ S₂ -kotthakaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ -vattika- ; B thūpavattika- ¹¹ B palāka-

¹² B Bhiyaggalla- ¹³ B Dīghavāsa-

¹⁴ S₂ Neluma- ; B veḷuva- ¹⁵ B -catukkato

¹⁶ B Sasapāsānaṃ ¹⁷ B Marumba- ¹⁸ S₂ -sammata

¹⁹ S₂ Siha- ²⁰ B vaji ²¹ B gantvā

²² S₂ ghaṭṭhayi isi ; B ghaṭṭayi ²³ B nimittetu

Evam¹ thero raññā dinnāya sira²sītāya mahāsīmāya nimittāni kittetvā, thūpārāmamālakādiddvattiṃsa³khaṇḍa-sīmāyatthāya abbhantaranimittāni sīma⁴ntaranimittāni ca kittetvā, vasudhādhanīn⁵ janayanto abandhi khaṇḍasabba⁶ sīmāyo.

Kammavācāpariyosāne yeva nimittāni bahi katvā, sabbā⁷va tā sīmā hetthāpaṭṭhāvīsandhāraka⁸ udakapariyantam katvā otarimsu.

Iti Mahindatthero catutthe yeva divase yāva sāsanantaratthānā tāva⁹ pavattamānam sīmam bandhitvā, pañcame divase rājanivesane bhuñjitvā, Nandanavane khaḍḍaniyapariyāyam desetvā, janasaḥassam¹⁰ amatapānam pāyetvā, evam¹¹ chaṭṭhame¹² divase gomayapiṇḍim¹³ sattame divase Dhammacakkappavattanam desetvā,¹⁴ sattāhe¹⁵ yeva aḍḍhanavamam¹⁶ pāṇasaḥassam abhisamayam pāpetvā, sattavi¹⁷nayam karonto Mahāmeghavane viḥāsī.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso: "Mahāmeghavane yathā sīhassa vāladhi¹⁸ koṭiparicumbitatthāne bodhigharam¹⁹ hoti,²⁰ dakkhiṇapādatthāne mahāpāsādo nāgaphaṇā²¹ kāro, vāmapādatthāne sannipāta²² gharam, nābhittāne dhātugharam²³ vāmodarapasse²⁴ rāsīmālako, dakkhiṇaḥattatthāne bhattagharam,²⁵ vāmaḥattatthāne mahāthūpo bubbulākāro,²⁶ kaṇṭhatthāne kaṇṭhakūpo,²⁷ gīvam²⁸ āvattetvā²⁹ dakkhiṇapassena olokentassa diṭṭhinipātatthāne³⁰ munigharam³¹ hoti.³² Evam³³ sīhavikkantaṃ katvā mahantānam viḥāro mahāvihāro ti," vatvā, tattha

¹ S² B omiṭ sira-

² B -khaṇḍasimattāya

³ S² omiṭs sīm^o ⁴ B vasudhācalam ⁵ S¹ khaṇḍasabba-

⁶ S² B -sandhārakam

⁷ B omiṭs tāva

⁸ B janasaḥassāni

⁹ B chaṭṭhe

¹⁰ B -piṇḍam

¹¹ S² B sandassetvā

¹² S² B sattāhen'eva

¹³ B aḍḍhanavapāṇasaḥassam

¹⁴ S² samatta-

¹⁵ S¹ vālayi-; S² vālayi-

¹⁶ B ahosi

¹⁷ S^{1,2} nāgavanā-

¹⁸ S¹ sannipatita-

¹⁹ B vāhedarapasse gasi-

²⁰ B mahābhattagharam

²¹ B pupphulākāro

²² B kaṇṭhaphuṭṭhakūpo

²³ S² gīvāvattetvā

²⁴ B āvattitvā

²⁵ B niṭṭhānipātathāne

²⁶ B ahosi

Kālapāsādaṃ Loha¹pāsādaṃ Salākaggam Bhattaggam
nahāpitapariveṇaṃ² dighacaṅkamanapariveṇaṃ phalagga³
pariveṇaṃ therapassayapari⁴veṇaṃ marugana⁵-
pariveṇaṃ dighasandasenā patissapariveṇaṃ⁶ rattitthāna-
divātthānacāṅkamanapokkharanīpatimaṇḍitaṃ katvā pa-
titthāpesi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Devānampiyavacanopagūhanāmo
Laṅkāyam paṭhamam idam⁷ mahāvihāraṃ
Rājā so sumati Mahāmahindattheram
Āgammāmalamatim ettha kārayitthāti.

Mahāvihārapaṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thero nagare piṇḍāya caritvā janasaṅgahaṃ karonto
rājagehe bhuñjitvā rājasaṅgahaṃ karonto⁸ chabbīsati-
divase⁹ Mahāmeghavane patitthitaTissārāmamahāvihāre
vasitvā, Missakapabbate pi¹⁰ vihāram patitthāpetukāmo
āsālhissukkapakkhassa terasame divase rājantepure¹¹ mahā-
appamādasuttantaṃ kathetvā, pācīnadvārato nikkhamitvā
Cetiyaḡirim agamāsi.

Tadā rājā : “ Thero amhe gālḡhena¹² ovādena ovadi,¹³
gaccheyya¹⁴ nu kho ti ? ” ratham abhirūhitvā, tattha¹⁵ dve
ca deviyo āropetvā, mahābalenānugato Cetiyaḡiriṃ gantvā,
deviyo ekamantaṃ apakkamāpetvā, ativiya kilantarūpo¹⁶
therānaṃ samīpaṃ gantvā,¹⁷ “ Kasmā tvam mahārāja
evarūpāya¹⁸ uṇḡhavelāya¹⁹ kilamāno āgato ’sīti ? ” vutte,²⁰
“ Gantukāmo²¹ nu kho dāni bhante ti, ” vatvā, “ Na mayam

¹ B omits loha° ² B sunahāta- ; S₂ sunahāpita-

³ S₁ phalaggahana- ; S₂ palagga-

⁴ S₁ theravassaya ; S₂ theravassapari-

⁵ B madugaṇā- ⁶ B -patipariveṇaṃ ⁷ S₂ imaṃ

⁸ B karoti ⁹ S₂ chabbisadiv- ¹⁰ B omits pi

¹¹ S₁ rājantepure ¹² B bālḡhena ¹³ B ovādi

¹⁴ B kuhiṃ gaccheyya ¹⁵ S₂ B omiṭ tattha

¹⁶ S₂ kilanta° taṃ samīpaṃ ¹⁷ B patvā

¹⁸ B. ajja evarūpāya ¹⁹ B uṇḡhaya velāya

²⁰ B vutto ²¹ S₂ -kāma

mahārāja gantukāmā api c' ettha vassaṃ vasissāmāti,"
vutte, taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva¹ kañcanacetiyaṅgaṇaṃ² parikkhipitvā aṭṭhasatṭhiyā lenesu³ kammam patitṭhāpetvā⁴
nagaram eva agamāsi.

Taṃ divasam eva rañño bhāgineyyo Mahāritṭho⁵ mahā-
macco rājānaṃ anujānāpetvā, pañcapaṇṇāsāya jeṭṭhaka-
niṭṭhabhātukehi saddhiṃ therānaṃ santike pabbajitvā,
ariyamaggaṃ pokkharaniyam avagāhitvā,⁶ maggañānoda-
kena kilesamalaṃ dhovitvā, hirottappasātake nivāsetvā,
sīlavilepanena vilimpitvā,⁷ arabattamaṇḍanaṃ maṇḍitvā
vinutti⁸ pupphadāmaṃ pilandhitvā, iddhipādapādukā⁹
āruyha, nibbānaṃ nagaram pavisitvā, Dhammapāsādam
āruyha¹⁰ nibbānaṃ mahā¹¹ thale vicaranto ekaggasukha¹²
samappito viharati.

Tadā dvāsatṭhi khīṇāsavā āsābhīpunnāmadivase rañña¹³
dinnavihāra¹⁴ pāṭipadādivase vassaṃ upagantvā, Cetiya-
giri vihāre narāmarāṇaṃ saṅghaṃ karontā viharimsu.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Devamanussagaṇā gaṇinantaṃ
Taṃ ca gaṇaṃ guṇavittatakitṭiṃ,
Yātaṃ upecca ca mānaya¹⁵ mānā
Puññacayaṃ¹⁶ vipulāṃ akariṃsūti

Cetiya-giri-vihāra-paṭiggahaṇakathā.

Tato thesesu dasabhātikasamākulaṃ rājakulaṃ pasā-
detvā Cetiya-giriṃhi vassaṃ vasitvā assayujapunnāma-
divase pavāraṇatthāya sannipatitesu, pācīna-Yugandhara-

¹ B khaṇaṃ ñeva

² B kanakacetiyaṅgaṇaṃ yeva kaṇḍakam parikkhipitvā

³ B lenesu sudhākammaṃ ⁴ S₂ B paṭṭhapetvā

⁵ B mahā Aritṭho ⁶ B ogāhetvā ⁷ B vilimpetvā

⁸ S₂ vipatti- ⁹ S₁ -pādukāni; B -pādukam

¹⁰ S₂ abhiruhitvā; B abhiruyha ¹¹ B -mahātale

¹² B ekantasukha- ¹³ S₂ rañño dinnavihāraṃ

¹⁴ B -vihāre ¹⁵ B māniya- ¹⁶ S₁ puññamayaṃ

parikkhepato abbhamaḥikādhūmaraja¹ Rāhuvippamuttarā
Buddhuppādatimaṇḍitassa lokassa rāmaṇeyyakadassa-
nattham lokapāla² devatāhi pācinadisāya ukkhittarajata-
mayam mahāādāsamaṇḍalam viya paññāyivā, nemi³-
vaṭṭiyaṁ gahetvā viparivattiya⁴ mānarajatacakkasas-
sirikam puṇṇacandamaṇḍalam⁵ ullaṅghitvā anilapatham
paṭipajji.⁶

Tadā rajataghaṭaviniḡgatahi khīradhārāhi dhoviyamāna-
disābhāgāya⁷ viya rajatavimāna⁸ vippamuttehi muttāvali-
sumanakusumadāmasetaḍukūlakumudavisarehi sampari-
kiṇṇāya viya ca⁹ caturūpakkilesavimutta¹⁰ puṇṇa¹¹ canda-
ppabhāsamudayobhāsītāya tāya¹² rattiyā dvāsatṭhi arah-
anto visuddhi¹³ pavāraṇāya pavāresuṁ.¹⁴

Athāyasmā Mahindatthero¹⁵ kattikapuṇṇamadvase ari-
yagaṇaparivuto rājakulaṁ gantvā, bhojanāvasāne : “Mahā-
rāja amhehi ciraḍiṭṭho¹⁶ Sammāsambuddho anāthavāsāṁ
vasimha icchāma Jambudīpaṁ gantun ti¹⁷,” vatvā, “Nanu
bhante tumhe avocuttha parinibbuto Sammāsambuddho
ti?” vutte, “Kiñ cā pi mahārāja parinibbuto atha khv assa¹⁸
sarīradhātuyo tiṭṭhantīti,” vatvā, “Aññātaṁ bhante
karomi thūpaṁ, dhātuyo kuto lacchāmīti ?” vutte,
“Sumanena¹⁹ saddhiṁ mantehi mahārājāti,” āha. Tato
raññā yācito Sumanasāmaṇero, “Mahārāja tvaṁ vīthiyo-
sodhāpetvā,²⁰ dhajapatakapuṇṇa²¹ ghaṭādihi alaṅkārapetvā,
saparijano²² uposathaṁ samādiyivā,²³ sabbatālā²⁴ vacare
upaṭṭhapetvā, maṅgalavaravāraṇaṁ sabbālaṅkārapati-

¹ S₂ -rajo- ² B -devatāpācīna- ³ B nemi^o hutvā.

⁴ S₂ B parivattiya- ⁵ B -maṇḍalam viya

⁶ S₂ -pajjittha ⁷ S₂ bhāga ; B -mānā disabhāgā viya

⁸ S₂ -vimānaccutehi ; B -vimānaviccutehi

⁹ S₁ omits ca ¹⁰ S₁ -vimutti- ¹¹ S₁ omits -puṇṇa-

¹² S₂ omits tāya ¹³ B visuddha- ¹⁴ S₁ B -pavāraṇaṁ

¹⁵ S₂ Mahāmahinda- ¹⁶ S₁ ciraṁ

¹⁷ B Jambudīpagamanan ti ¹⁸ S₂ khvāssa

¹⁹ B Sumanasāmaṇerena ²⁰ B sodhetvā

²¹ S₂ -patākā ; S₁ omits -puṇṇa- ²² S₂ saparijanaṁ

²³ S₁ samādiyivā ²⁴ B sabbatālā-

maṇḍitaṁ kārāpetvā,¹ upari c'assa,² setacchattam ussāpetvā, sāyaṇhasamaye Mahānāgavanuyyānābhimukho yāhi, addhā³ tasmiṁ thāne⁴ dhātuyo lacchasīti," āha. Tato therō Cetiyagiriṁ gantvā, sāmaṇeram āmantetvā, "Ehi tvaṁ Sumana Jambudīpe tava ayyakam Asokaṁ Dhammarājaṁ⁵ Sakkaṁ ca devarājānaṁ⁶ upasaṅkamitvā dhātuyo ānehi⁷" āha, "Sādhu bhante ti," Sumano⁸ tāvad eva pattacīvaram ādāya, vehāsam abbhuggantvā, Pāṭaliputtadvāre⁹ oruyha, pācīnamahāsālamūle thāpitaṁ Laṅkānīyamānaṁ mahābodhiṁ kattikachāṇapūjāhi pūjayantaṁ¹⁰ disvā, rañño santikaṁ gantvā, "Sahāyo te mahārāja Devānampiyatisso Buddhasāsane pasanno thūpam¹¹ patitthāpetukāmo hatthe te dhātuyo santi tā me dehīti," vatvā, tena Sattubhuttapattaṁ gahetvā, gandhehi ubbaṭṭetvā,¹² varamuttasādisānaṁ dhātūnaṁ pūretvā, dinne taṁ gahetvā, Sakkaṁ devarājānaṁ¹³ upasaṅkamitvā, "Kiṁ bhante Sumana āhiṇḍasīti?" vutte, "Mahārāja tvam¹⁴ amhe Tambapaṇḍīpam pesetvā kasmā pamajjasīti?" vatvā, "Na ppamajjāmi¹⁵ bhante kiṁ karomīti?" vutte,¹⁶ "Hatthe te dve dhātuyo atthi dakkhiṇadāthā ca dakkhiṇakkhakaṁ ca, tato dakkhiṇakkhakam mayhaṁ dehīti," vatvā, "Sādhu bhante ti," Sakkena devānaṁ indena yojanappamānaṁ,¹⁷ maṇithūpam ugghātetvā,¹⁷ dakkhiṇakkhakadhātūṁ nīharitvā, dinne taṁ ca gahetvā Cetiyagiriṁhi¹⁸ yeva patitthāsi.¹⁹

Tato Mahīndapamukhā mahānāgā AsokaDhammarājena dinnadhātuyo Cetiyagiriṁhi²⁰ yeva patitthāpetvā dakkhiṇakkhakam ādāya vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāyam²¹ Mahānāgavanam agamaṁsu.

¹ S₂ B kārētvā ² S₁ uparim assa ³ B tvaṁ addhā

⁴ S₂ omits thā° ⁵ B Dhammarājānaṁ ⁶ S₂ -rājaṁ

⁷ S₂ nehīti ⁸ B Sumanasāmaṇero

⁹ B -puttanagaradvāre ¹⁰ B pūjīyamānaṁ

¹¹ S₁ thūpā ¹² B gandhodakehi ubbaṭṭitvā

¹³ S₂ -rājaṁ ¹⁴ S₁ tuvaṁ

¹⁵ S₁ ppamajjāmi ; B pamajjiti ¹⁶ B omits vutte

¹⁷ S₂ utthāpetvā ¹⁸ S₁ Cetigiriṁhi ¹⁹ S₁ atthāsi

²⁰ S₁ Cetigiriṁhi ²¹ B -cchāyāya

Rājā pi sāmaṇerena vuttappakāram pūjāsakkāram katvā, hatthikkhandhavaragato maṅgaladantimatthake ¹ setacchattaṃ dhārayamāno Mahānāgavanam patvā, “Saceyaṃ Sammasambuddhassa ² dhātu, setacchattam apanamatu, maṅgalamātaṅgo jannukehi bhūmiyam patitṭhahatu, dhātucāṅgotakam ³ matthake me ⁴ patitṭhahatūti,” eintetvā, saha cittuppādena sabbe te tathā bhūte disvā, amaten’ eva abhisittagatto ⁵ dhātucāṅgotakam ibhakkumbhe ⁶ ṭhapesi.

Pamudito nāgo kuñcanādaṃ ⁷ nadi, mahāmegho utṭahitvā pokkharavassaṃ vassi, udakapariyantam katvā mahābhūmicālo ahosi, “Paccante pi ⁸ nāma Sammasambuddhassa dhātu patitṭhahissatiti,” devamanussā pamodayimsu, atha ⁹ so gajarājā anekatālāvacara¹⁰parivuto¹¹ ativiya ulārena pūjāsakkārena sakkariya¹²māno¹³ pacchimadisābhimukho¹⁴ hutvā, ¹⁵apasakkantoyāva¹⁶ nagarassa puratthimadvāraṃ tāva gantvā puratthimadvārena nagaram pavisitvā, sakalanagarena ulārāya pūjāya kayiramānāya dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā, thūpārāmaṃ gantvā, tattha purimikānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ Sammasambuddhānaṃ Dhammakarakaṃ ¹⁷ kāyabandhanam udakasāṭikan ti¹⁸ imesaṃ tiṇṇam paribhogacetiyānaṃ nihitatṭhānam purato ¹⁹ katvā, tassa pacchimadisābhāge bodhirukkhatṭhāne thūpābhimukho ²⁰ hutvā, dhātum oropetum na danto atṭhāsi.²¹

Atha rājā kaṇṭhaka²²samākiṇṇasākhāhi ²³ kadamba-pupphikādihi nānāgacchehi parivutaṃ taṃ padesaṃ sodhā-

¹ B -hatthimatthake

² B -sambuddhadhātu-

³ B dhātucāṅgotakam

⁴ S₁ omits me

⁵ B abhisattagatto

⁶ B gajakumbhe

⁷ B koñcanādaṃ

⁸ S₁ pi hi nāma

⁹ B atha so gajo

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ S₁ -parivuto pi

¹² B sakkariya^o

¹³ S₁ inserts nāgo

¹⁴ S₁ -disāyābhimukho

¹⁵ S₂ B insert va

¹⁶ B apasakkanto yeva

¹⁷ B dhamakaraṇam

¹⁸ B udakasāṭakan ti

¹⁹ B purato ca

²⁰ B thūpārāmābhimukho

²¹ B na danto atṭhāsi

²² B kaṇṭhaka-

²³ S₂ B -sākhēhi

petvā, veditagajavarādhippāyo chinnodikāya ¹ Abhayavā-piyā sīghasīgham ² mattikapinḍam ³ āharāpetvā, karivara-kumbhappamāṇaṃ vatthum katvā, itṭhikā pi ⁴ kārāpetum ārabhi.

Tadā kuñjaro katipāhaṃ tasmiṃ thāne divā surabhi-kusumasamalaṅkate maṇḍape thatvā ⁵ rattiṃ thūpaṭ-thān⁶abbhūmim pariyāyati.

Tato rājā vatthum cināpetvā : ⁷ “Kidiso⁸ bhante thūpo katabbo ti ?” theram pucchitvā, “Vihirāsīsādiso mahārājāti,” vutte, “Sādhū bhante ti,” jaṅghappamāṇaṃ ⁹ thūpaṃ cināpetvā, ¹⁰ dhātuoropanattthāya mahāsakkāraṃ kāresi, sakalaṇāgarā ca ¹¹ jānapadā ca dhātumahaṃ dassanattthāya sannipatiṃsu.

Tasmiṃ samaye Dasabalassa dhātusariraṃ dviradinda-kumbhato sattatālapamāṇaṃ vehāsam abbhuggantvā, tehi tehi dhātuppadesehi ¹² channaṃ ¹³ vaṇṇaṇam udaka-dhārā ca aggikkhandhe ca pavattetvā, tato nikkhantaudakaphusitehi Tambapaṇṇitthalassa ¹⁴ parilāhaṃ vūpasametvā, gaṇḍambamūle ¹⁵ Dasabalassa pāṭihāriyasadisam ¹⁶ mahājanassa yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ dassetvā, otaritvā rañño matthake patiṭṭhāsi. Rājā saphalam manussattapaṭilābhan ti maññaṃāno, mahantaṃ sakkāraṃ katvā, dhātum patiṭṭhāpesi. Saha dhātupatiṭṭhānena mahābhūmicālo ahosi.

Tasmim pana dhātu pāṭihāriye cittaṃ pasādetvā, rañño

¹ B veditagajādippāyatāya chinnodakāya

² S₂ sīgham ; B siṅghaṃ siṅghaṃ mattikaṃ

³ B omits -pinḍam ⁴ B itṭhakarāsiṃ ⁵ S₂ ṭhapetvā

⁶ S₁ -ṭṭhāne

⁷ S_{1,2} vināpetvā ; B vināsetvā

⁸ B kiṇḍiso

⁹ B jaghanappamāṇaṃ

¹⁰ B vināsetvā ; S_{1,2} vināpetvā

¹¹ B omits ca

¹² S₁ dhātupadehi

¹³ S₂ chabbappa-

¹⁴ B Tampapaṇṇitalassa

¹⁵ S_{1,2} gaṇḍabbamūle ; B gaṇḍambarukkhāmūle

¹⁶ B -sadise pāṭihāriye cittaṃ pasādetvā rañño bhātā

Matṭābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena saddhim pabbaji, omitting from mahājanassa to pana dhātu-

bhātā Mattābhayo nāma rājakumāro purisasahassena
saddhim pabbaji. Evam antonagarato ca¹ bahina-
garato ca pabbajitāni tiṃsabbhikkhusahassāni ahesum.

Niṭṭhite ca pana thūpasmiṃ rājā ca² rājabbhātaro ca
deviyo ca amaccā ca nāgarā ca jānapadā³ ca devanāga-
yakkhānam pi vimhayakaram paccakapūjam⁴ akaṃsu.

Tena vuttaṃ.⁵

Sakadhātusarīrakena⁶ p'evam
Parinibbānagato pi lokanātho,
Janatāya hitaṃ sukhaṃ ca sammā
Bahudhā 'kāsi thite kathā 'va kā ti ?

Dhātuvāgamanakathā.

Ito pubbe āyasmato⁷ Mahāmahindassa⁸ samañindassa
uyyānapaṭiggahanādivase yeva Anulā⁹ devī Mahāmegha-
vanāṃ gantvā Dhammaṃ sutvā, pañcahi itthisatehi
saddhiṃ dutiyaphalam patvā, pabbajitukāmā hutvā, rañño
tam attham ārocesi. Rājā tassā vacanaṃ sutvā, "Anulā¹⁰
devi bhante¹¹ saparisā pabbajitukāmā pabbājetthanan ti,"
vatvā, "Na mahārāja mātugāmaṃ no pabbājetum kappati,
atthi Pāṭaliputte pana me¹² bhagini Saṅghamittā nāma
bahussutā bhikkhunī, imasmiṃ ca¹³ mahārāja dipe¹⁴ puri-
makānaṃ¹⁵ tiṇṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ bodhi patitṭhāsi,
amhākaṃ¹⁶ Bhagavato pi sarasaraṃsijālāvissajjanena¹⁷
bodhinā¹⁸ idha patitṭhātappaṃ, tasmā tava sahāyakassa¹⁹
sāsanam pahīneyyāsi yathā Saṅghamittā mahābodhidu-

¹ B omits ca ² S₁ omits rājā ca ³ S₂ jāvapānapadā

⁴ S₁ paccakabuddham pūjō ; B paccakkham

⁵ S₂ omits tena vuttaṃ ⁶ B -sarīrakena paha

⁷ S₂ āyasmā ⁸ B Mahindassa ⁹ B Anulā

¹⁰ B Anulā ¹¹ S₂ bhante devi ¹² B mama

¹³ S₂ omits ca ¹⁴ S₁ dīpesu ¹⁵ S₁ purimikānaṃ

¹⁶ B amhākaṃ pana Bhag^o sarīraraṃsijālāvisajjanakena

¹⁷ S₂ -vissajanakena ¹⁸ B bodhinā pi

¹⁹ B sahāyakassa naṃ

mindato dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹ ādāya āgaccheyya,² sā
imam pabbājessatīti³ vutte, “Sādhu bhante ti,” therassa
vacanaṃ sampaticchitvā, antovasse ekadivasam therassa⁴
santike sannisinno sabbāmaccehi⁵ mantetvā, Ariṭṭhaṃ
nāma attano bhāgineyyam amaccaratanam āmantetvā,
“Sakkhissasi tvaṃ tāta sahāyassa me Dhammāsokassa
santikaṃ⁶ gantvā, mahābodhinā saddhim ayyaṃ⁷ Saṅ-
ghamittattherim ānetu ti?” vatvā, “Sakkhissāmi sace⁸
me pabbajjam anujānissasīti,”⁹ vutte, “Gaccha tāta therim¹⁰
ānetvā pabbajjāhīti,” pesesi.

So rañño ca¹¹ therassa ca sandesam ādāya, vanditvā,
assayujamāse sukkapakkhassa dutiyadivase sapaṇṇaṃ Jam-
bukolapattanaṃ gantvā, nāvam abhiruyha, samuddam
uttaritvā, therādhīttānavasena nikkhantadivaseṇ¹² eva
Pāṭaliputtam agamāsi.

Anulā devī pana¹³ pañcahi antepurikāsatehi pañcahi ca
puravilāsinīsatehi saddhim dasasilāṃ samādāya kāsāya-
vasanā¹⁴ pabbajitukāmā theriyāgamanam pekkhamānā
nagarass’ ekadese¹⁵ upassayaṃ kārāpetvā vasaṃ kappesi.¹⁶

Aritṭho pi kho amacco gatadivasam eva Dhammāsoka-
narindaṃ disvā, rājasandesam dassetvā, therasandesam¹⁷
vadanto: “Sahāyassa kira te bhātujāyā pabbajjam¹⁸
ākāṅkhamānā gahitabbatā viharati, tam pabbajetum
ayyaṃ¹⁹ Saṅghamittattherim pañāhi tāya eva²⁰ saddhim
bodhisākhā²¹ dakkhiṇaṃ ti,” āha. Tathā²² Saṅghamit-

¹ S₁ omits -mahā-

² S₂ gaccheyya

³ B sā imā pabbājissatīti

⁴ B therasantike

⁵ S₂ amaccehi

⁶ B santike

⁷ S₂ ayyaSaṅghamittaṃ therim

⁸ B deva sace

⁹ S₂ anujānissanti ; B anujānissatīti ; S₁ anujayissatīti

¹⁰ B therim āharitvā

¹¹ S₂ omits ca ; B rañño c’eva

¹² S₂ divase yeva

¹³ S₂ ca ; B Anulā devī pi

¹⁴ B kāsāvavasana

¹⁵ S₁ ekapadese

¹⁶ S₂ saṃkappesi ; B kāresi

¹⁷ B therassa sandesaṃ ca dadanto

¹⁸ B pabbajjāya kaṅkhamānā

¹⁹ S₁ ayyaSaṅgha^o

²⁰ S₁ evaṃ

²¹ S₂ omits bodhi- ; B -sākhāṃ ca

²² B omits tathā

tattheriñ ca upasaṅkamitvā tam ev' attham paṭinivedesi.¹

Sā tāvad eva pītūrājasantikaṃ² gantvā, bhātuttheravacanaṃ samārocetvā,³ "Gacchāmi aham mahārāja Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ⁴ ti," vatvā, "Amma putto pi me⁵ Mahindatthero nattā⁶ ca Sumanasāmaṇero maṃ chinnaṭṭhaṃ viya karonto Tambapaṇṇidipaṃ gatā, tassa me⁷ te apassantassa uppanno soko tava mukham passantassa vūpasammati, idāni maṃ sutavirahasokasāgare nimujjāpentī kathaṃ gacchasīti?"⁸ vuttaṃ naravīravacanaṃ sutvā, "Garuṃ⁹ kho¹⁰ me¹¹ mahārāja bhātuttheravacanaṃ Anulā¹² pi khattiyā itthisahassaparivutā pabbajjāpurekhārā maṃ patimāneti, gacchāmi mahipālāti," vatvā, "Tena hi amma mahābodhiṃ gahetvā¹³ 'va gacchāhīti," vuttā,¹⁴ "Sādhūti," sampaticchi.

Atha rājā: "Kappānalo kira sakalalokaṃ jhāpetvā¹⁵ bodhiṭṭhānam¹⁶ pacchā gacchati, tassa matthakena pubbe Cakkavattinā pesito gajaratanaṃvaro pi gantum nāsakkhi, evaṃ mahiddhike mahābodhiduminde satthaṃ ko¹⁷ nipāteti? nipātitaṃ¹⁸ satthaṃ kathaṃ¹⁹ tassa pavissati? satthaṃ anipātetvā khaṇḍitum bodhisākhā²⁰ na sakkā, akhaṇḍitā sākā Lāṅkaṃ²¹ kathaṃ gacchati?"²² evaṃ asatthagatārahaṃ mahābodhiyā²³ sākhaṃ Lāṅkādiṇaṃ kathaṃ nu kho pesessāmi?"²⁴ cintetvā, amacce pucchitvā, Mahādevābhiddhānena ekenāmacceṇa,²⁵ "Santi deva bahū paṇḍitā bhikkhū ti," vutte, "Sādhūti," bhikkhusaṅghaṃ bhojetvā,

¹ B nivedesi ² S₂ omits -rāja-

⁴ B Tampa-

⁵ B omits me

³ B samārocitvā

⁶ B nattā ca me

⁷ S₂ omits me

⁸ B gacchatīti

⁹ B garu

¹⁰ S₂ omits kho

¹¹ S₁ omits me

¹² B Anulā devī pi

¹³ B gahetvā ca

¹⁴ S₁ vutte

¹⁵ B tāpetvā

¹⁶ S₂ B bodhiṭṭhānamhi

¹⁷ B ko nipātiyati

¹⁸ S₂ B pātitaṃ

¹⁹ B kathaṃ tassaṃ pavississati

²⁰ B bodhisākhāṃ ²¹ B Lāṅkādiṇaṃ

²² B gacchissati

²³ S₂ B mahābodhisākhāṃ

²⁴ B pesissā-

²⁵ S₂ amaccena

“Gantabbaṃ nu kho bhante Bhagavato bodhinā Laṅkādi-
paṃ no ti?” pucchi.

Taṃ sutvā Moggaliputtatissatthero :¹ “Gantabbaṃ
mahārāja mahābodhinā² Laṅkādiṇa ti,” vatvā, pañca-
nettassa Bhagavato pañca mahāadhiṭṭhānāni rañño āro-
cesi.

Kathaṃ? Bhagavā kira mahāparinibbānamañce ni-
panno Laṅkādiṇe mahābodhipatitṭhāpanatthāya³ : “Rājā
Dhammāsoko mahābodhigahaṇatthaṃ gamissati, tadā
dumindassa dakkhiṇamahāsākhā sayam⁴ eva chinditvā
suvannaṇakataṃ patitṭhahatūti,”⁵ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam ekam
adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Tato pattehi⁶ ca phalehi ca chabbannaBuddharas-
miyo⁷ muñcatūti,”⁸ adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam dutiyam adhiṭṭhā-
naṃ.

“Tato mahābodhi valāhakagabbhaṃ⁹ pavisitvā sattāhaṃ
santiṭṭhatūti” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam tatiyam adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Thūpāramacetiye mayhaṃ dakkhiṇakkhakadhātupatitṭ-
thānadivase yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karotūti” adhiṭṭhāsi.
Idam catuttham adhiṭṭhānaṃ.

“Laṅkādiṇe yeva¹⁰ me doṇamattā dhātuyo mahācetiye
patitṭhānakāle Buddhavesaṃ gahetvā vehāsaṃ abbhug-
gantvā yamakapāṭihāriyaṃ karontūti,” adhiṭṭhāsi. Idam
pañcamam adhiṭṭhānaṃ ti.

Rājā imāni pañca¹¹ adhiṭṭhānāni sutvā, sañjātapītipā-
mojjo Pāṭaliputtato yāva mahābodhi tāva sattayojanikaṃ
maggāṃ sodhāpetvā, tattha dhavalavipulavālukaṃ okiritvā,
lājapañcamāni¹² kusumāni vikiritvā, vividhajjutivisaradha¹³-
japatākānekaśaṇṇasam ussāpetvā, evaṃ anekadhā añjasāṃ
bhusāpetvā, suvaṇṇakataṇṭhatthāya bahūni varakanakāni

¹ B Mahāmoggalitissatthero

² B omits mahā-

³ B patitṭhāya

⁴ B sayam eva vicchijjivā

⁵ S₁ patitṭhatu ⁶ S₂ paccattehi ⁷ S₂ B omits -Buddha-

⁸ B muncantu ti

⁹ S₂ valāhagabbhaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ 'va

¹¹ S₁ pañcam adhiṭṭhā-

¹² S₂ lājapañcayamaka-; B lājapañcamakusumāni

¹³ B vividhajjutivisada-

niharāpesi. Tāvad eva Sakkenānatto Vissakammadeva-putto¹ suvaṇṇakāravannaṃ nimminivā, rañño purato pātubhūto,² "Tāta imaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā katāhaṃ karohīti," vutte, "Pamānaṃ³ deva na jānāmi," vatvā, "Tvam eva tāta ñatvā karohīti," vutte, suvaṇṇaṃ gahetvā, attano ānubhāvena hatthena parimajjitvā, navahatthaparikkhepam pañcahatthubbedhaṃ tihatthavikkhambhaṃ⁴ atthaṅgulabahalāṃ yuvakuṇḍjarasoṇḍappamānamukhavatṭikaṃ⁵ bālasuriyamaṇḍalasannibhaṃ katāhaṃ māpetvā, narindassa taṃ datvā antaradhāyi.

Tato rājā sabbābharanabhūsito⁶ maṅgalamātaṅga-āruya, vikaṭakiriṭasaṃvaddhasisena⁷ Buddhābhisittakhatṭiyasahassena parivuto galamānamad⁸andha⁹gandhakuṇḍjarandhakārāya caṭula¹⁰turaṅganikaramukharāva¹¹badhirikatadasadisāya padāti¹²balabahalakalakalaravaphālita¹³sotavivarāya niddayāhatamutiṅgamaddalapatahakāhalasaṅkharavabodhitāya¹⁴uddhūyamānadhavalacāmarasahassāya kanakadaṇḍatāpattasaṅghatṭitagaganāya sattayojanāyāmāya tiyojanavithatāya¹⁵ senāya parivuto¹⁶ suvaṇṇakāṭāhaṃ gāhāpetvā, ariyasaṅgham ādāya mahābodhisamīpam agamāsi.

Gantvā ca samussitadhajapatakaṃ¹⁷ nānāratanavicittaṃ¹⁸ anekālāṅkārāpatimaṇḍitaṃ vividhakusumasamākiṇṇam anekaturiyasaṅghuṭṭhaṃ¹⁹ mahābodhiṃ senāya parivāra-

¹ B Visukamma-

² S₁ inserts nāma

³ S₂ B pamāṇam deva jānāhīti

⁴ B tihatthavithatāṃ

⁵ S₂ -soṇḍamānamukha-

⁶ B -vibhūsito

⁷ S₂ vikaṭapākatakirīṭasaṃvaddhakatāsīsena; B vikaṭakiritakutāsāṃkatāsīsena

⁸ B galamānamadaddagandhakuṇḍjarandhakārāya bātuturaṅganikaramukharamukhavīrikatadasadisāya

⁹ S₂ -gandha-

¹⁰ S₂ caṭucula-; S₁ cathūla-

¹¹ S₂ -mukhararava-

¹² S₁ pādāti

¹³ S₁ -pharita-; S₂ phārīta-

¹⁴ S₁ -mutiṅgala-; B -mudiṅgamatṭala-

¹⁵ S₂ -vitthatārāya; B -vitthārāya

¹⁶ B saṃparivuto

¹⁷ B nekasamussitasetacchattadhajapatakaṃ

¹⁸ B -vicittitaṃ

¹⁹ S₂ anekaturiyaṃ ghuṭṭamahā-

yitvā, sāṇiyā parikkhipitvā, gaṇapāmokkhānaṃ mahātherā-
ṇaṃ sahasseṇa sakalaJambudīpe pattābhisekānaṃ rājūnaṃ
sahasseṇa ca attānaṃ ca mahābodhiṃ¹ ca parivārayitvā,
mūle tthatvā, añjalim paggaḥetvā mahābodhim ullokesi.

Tadā mahābodhiyā khaṇḍhaṃ ca dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya²
catuhatthappamāṇaṃ padesaṃ ca tthapetvā avasesam
adassanaṃ agamāsi.³

Tena vuttaṃ.

Tassā⁴ dakkhiṇasākhāya catuhatthappamāṇakaṃ

Thānaṃ⁵ khaṇḍhaṃ ca tthapayitvā⁶ sākhā antaradhāyisun⁷
ti.

Rājā tam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā, sañjātapitisomanasso aññaṃ
kattabbam apassitvā,⁸ mahābodhiyā sabbam issariyaṃ
pariccajanto: "Ahaṃ⁹ bhante imam pāṭihāriyaṃ disvā
tuṭṭho mahābodhim sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjemi,"¹⁰
ariyasāṅghassa vatvā, abhisekam adāsi.

Atha rājā sabbālaṅkārapatimaṇḍito alaṅkatarājasahassa-
parivuto mahābodhim pupphadhūpagandhādīhi¹¹ pūjetvā,
tikkhattum padakkhiṇaṃ katvā, atthasu thānesu vanditvā,
vutthāya¹² añjalim paggayha tthatvā, saccavacanakiriyāya
bodhim¹³ gaṇhitukāmo yāva mahābodhiyā dakkhiṇasākhā¹⁴
tāva uddham¹⁵ katvā, tthapitassa sabbaratanamayassa
pīṭhassa upari suvaṇṇakataṭhaṃ tthapāpetvā, sayam pācinā-
bhimukho suvaṇṇasopānena ratanapīṭham āruya, suvaṇ-
ṇatulikaṃ gaḥetvā, dakkhiṇamahāsākhāya manosilāyā le-
khaṃ katvā, "Yadi mahābodhinā Laṅkādiṇe patitthātabbam,
sacāhaṃ Buddhasāsane nibbematiko, mahābodhi¹⁶ sayam

¹ B mahābodhimūlaṃ ca parivā^o añjalim pagga^o bodhim

² S₂ -bodhisākhāya ³ B agami ⁴ B tassa

⁵ S₂ thānaṃ ca khandhaṃ ⁶ B tthapetvā

⁷ B antaradhārayun ⁸ B adisvā ⁹ S₁ āha bhante

¹⁰ B pujo^o ti attano issariyaṃ datvā saṅghassa vatvā
sahasavāraṃ abhisekaṃ adāsi ¹¹ B pupphadhuma-

¹² S₂ utthāya; B omits vutthāya

¹³ B mahābodhim ¹⁴ B mahāsākhā ¹⁵ S₂ B uccaṃ

¹⁶ S₂ mahābodhissa me vanditvā

eva chinditvā imasmim suvaṇṇakatahe patitṭhahatūti,"¹ saccakiriyam akāsi.

Saha saccakiriyāya² bodhisākhā³ manosilāya paricchin-
natṭhānena⁴ chinditvā,⁵ gandhakalalapūrasa suvaṇṇakata-
hassa upari atṭhāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ.

Lekhatṭhāne mahābodhi chinditvā sayam eva sā
Gandhakaddamapūrasa katāhassopariṭṭhitā⁶ ti.

Atha rājā mūle⁷ lekhāya upari tivaṅgule padese aññaṃ
lekham paricchindi, tato tāvad eva bubbulakā⁸ hutvā dasa
mahāmūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, puna uparūpari⁹ tivaṅgule¹⁰
tivaṅgule añña nava lekhā paricchindi, tāhi¹¹ pi dasadasa-
bubbulakā hutvā navuti mūlāni nikkhamiṃsu, paṭhamakā¹²
dasamahāmūlāni¹³ caturaṅgulamattaṃ nikkhantā itare pi
gavakkhajālasadisam anusibbantā nikkhantā, ettakam pāṭi-
hāriyaṃ rājā ratanapīṭhamatthake tṭhito¹⁴ yeva disvā,
añjalim paggayha mahānādaṃ nadi, anekāni bhikkhusahas-
sāni sādhu-kāram adāsiṃsu,¹⁵ sakalarājasenā¹⁶ unnādinī ahosi,
celukkhepa¹⁷ sahasasāni pavattayiṃsu,¹⁸ paṭhavito yāva
Akaniṭṭhā devā sādhu-kāram pavattayiṃsu. Rañño imam
pāṭihāriyaṃ¹⁹ passantassa pītiyā nīrantaram phutasari-
rassa²⁰ añjalim paggahe tvā²¹ tṭhitaṃ²² eva mahābodhi sayam
eva²³ mūlasatena²⁴ suvaṇṇakatahe patitṭhāsi.

Tena vuttaṃ

- | | |
|--|--|
| ¹ S ₁ patitṭhātu ti | ² S ₂ sacchi- |
| ³ S ₁ bodhisākhāya | ⁴ S ₁ B -ṭhāne |
| ⁵ B chajjitvā | ⁶ S ₂ -patitṭhitā; B chijjitvā |
| ⁷ S ₂ mūlalekhā; B mūlalekhāya | ⁸ B pupphulakā |
| ⁹ B upari | ¹⁰ B tivaṅgule once |
| ¹¹ B tāhi dasadasapupphulakā | |
| ¹² B paṭhamataradasamahāmūlā | ¹³ S ₂ -mūlā |
| ¹⁴ B tṭhito 'va | ¹⁵ S ₂ B akaṃsu |
| ¹⁶ S ₂ -satasahasasāni | ¹⁷ S _{1,2} pavattiṃsu |
| ¹⁸ S ₁ inserts disvā | ¹⁹ S ₁ puṭha- |
| ²⁰ B tṭhitaṃ ²¹ eva mahājanassa ca mahābo ²² mūlasatena | |
| ²² S ₂ omits sa ²³ eva | ²³ S ₂ mūlasatte |

Evam satena mūlānaṃ tattha¹ sā gandhakaddame
Paṭiṭṭhāsi mahābodhi pasādentī² mahājanan ti.

Tassā³ dasa mahāmūlā suvaṇṇakaṭāhatalam āhacca
aṭṭhaṃsu, avasesā navutī⁴ anupubbena vaddhamānakā
hutvā gandhakalalam oruḥa ṭhitā, tassā ubbedhena
dasahattho khandho hoti catuhatthā catuhatthā⁵ pañca
mahāsākhā pañcahi yeva phalehi patimaṇḍitā, khuddaka-
sākhānaṃ⁶ pana sahaṣṣaṃ hoti. Evaṃ⁷ suvaṇṇakaṭāhe
paṭiṭṭhitamattāya mahābodhiyā salilācalāvasāne⁸ mahā-
bhūmicālo ahosi, gagane devadundubhiyo⁹ nadimsu, pab-
batānaṃ naccehi devatānaṃ sādhu-kārehi yakkhānaṃ
bhīm-kārehi¹⁰ asurānaṃ thutisaddehi¹¹ Brahmānaṃ ap-
pothanehi meghānaṃ gajjitehi catuppadānaṃ ravehi pak-
khinaṃ virutehi sabbatālāvacarānaṃ¹² sakasakapaṭibhānehi
paṭhavito yāva Akanitṭhā ekakolāhalam ekaninnādam ahosi.
Pañcasu sākhāsu phalapattato nilapitalohitodātādichab-
baṇṇarasmiyo nikkhamitvā sakalacakkavālaṃ ratanago-
pāna¹³ sīvinaddhaṃ viya kurumānā yāva Brahmāloka ab-
bhuggacchimsu.¹⁴ Tato paṭṭhāya satta divasāni¹⁵ mahābodhi
himavālāhakagabbhaṃ¹⁶ pavisitvā na kassa ci paññāyanti
aṭṭh ā si.

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ.

Sakaṭāham¹⁷ mahābodhi uggantvāna tato nabham,
Aṭṭhāsi himagabbhaṃhi sattāhāni adassanā¹⁸ ti.

Rājā ratanapīṭhato oruḥa taṃ sattāhaṃ tahiṃ vasanto
nirantaram mahābodhipūjaṃ anekadhā¹⁹ kāresi, sattame

-
- | | | |
|---|---|---|
| ¹ B tattha ssa | ² S _{1,2} pasādentī | ³ B tassa |
| ⁴ B navutī mūlā | ⁵ S ₁ inserts ca | |
| ⁶ B khuddakasākhā pana sa ^o ahosi | ⁷ S ₂ omits evaṃ | |
| ⁸ B salilāvasānā | ⁹ B devadudrubhiyo | ¹⁰ B hīm-kārehi |
| ¹¹ S ₂ B -jappehi | ¹² B sabbatālāva- | ¹³ S ₁ -gopālana- |
| ¹⁴ S ₁ -gañchimsu | ¹⁵ S ₁ divasāya | |
| ¹⁶ B mahāvālāhaka- | ¹⁷ B sakaṭāhā | |
| ¹⁸ B adassanī; S ₁ adassanan | ¹⁹ B anekavidhā | |

divase sabbadisāhi¹ himaramsiyo² ca āvattitvā³ mahā-
bodhim eva pavisiṃsu.⁴

Vigatahimavalāhake vippasannacakkavālagabbhe mahā-
bodhi paripuṇṇa⁵ khandhasākhāpasākhānikarā pañcapha-
lapatimaṇḍitā suvaṇṇakataḥe patitṭhitā⁶ 'va⁶ paññāyittha.

Vuttam⁷ h' etaṃ.

Suddhe⁸ nabhasi dissittha sakatāham patitṭhitā,
Mahājanassa sabbassa mahābodhi manoramā ti.

Evam mahābodhi vividhapāṭihāriyam nimmale gagana-
tale sandassetvā, ṭhitā Candaguttarājakumārena kesaricam-
māvanaddhāya haricandanabheriyā pahāre⁹ dinne¹⁰
mahājanam tosetvā, Sakkabhavanā¹¹ Saṅkassanagaram
jinavaro viya mahitalam otari.

Tena vuttam

Pavattamhi¹² mahābodhi vividhe pāṭihāriye,
Vimhāpayantī janatam paṭhavitalam¹³ oruhīti.¹⁴

Rājā tehi pāṭihāriyehi sañjātapitīvego taruṇamahābodhiyā
sabbam issariyam pariccajanto: "Soḷasamahādesālāṅka-
tena¹⁵ sakalaJambudīparajjena¹⁶ taruṇamahābodhim pūjes-
sāmiti,"¹⁷ vatvā, Anotattodakena abhisekaṃ datvā, sattāham
tattha atṭhāsi.

Asandhimittā pi devī soḷasarājadārāsahashehi¹⁸ saddhim
mahābodhim sabbābharāṇena pūjetvā,¹⁹ vividhasurabhiku-

¹ B sabbāhi disāhi

² S₂ maṇḍaramsiyo

³ B āvattitvā

⁴ S₁ pavisiṃsu

⁵ S₁ -puṇṇam

⁶ S₁ ca

⁷ S₂ vuttam etaṃ

⁸ B biddhe nabhasi dissattha sakatāhe

⁹ S₂ B pahāram

¹⁰ B dinnena

¹¹ S₂ B omit Sakka^o

¹² S₁ pavattitamhi ; B pavattayī

¹³ S₁ paṭhavītalem oruhīti

¹⁴ B otarīti

¹⁵ B -mahāpadesālāṅkatena

¹⁶ S₂ -dīpe

¹⁷ B pūjissāmiti

¹⁸ B -rājadāra- ; S₁ -rājadāri-

¹⁹ B pūjitvā

sumopahāram adāsi. Sabbe rājāno pi maṇikanakakirīṭṭasa-
hassena pūjayimsu.

Mahābodhi assayujamāse sukkapakkhapannarasūposatha-
divase sāyaṇhasamaye suvaṇṇakataḥe patitṭhāsi.¹

Tato himagabbha²sattāham abhisekasattāhañ ca vītina-
metvā, rājā kālāpakkhass' uposathadivase mahābodhim
setaturaṅgabhāsūre samussitasitātapatte³ vibhūsitāthe
ṭhapetvā, pūjento alaṅkatamaggena ekadivasen' eva Pāṭali-
puttam pavisitvā, kattikamāse juṇhapakkhassa pātipada-
divase pācīnamahāsālamūle alaṅkatamahāmaṇḍape ṭhapesi.
Suvāṇṇakataḥe patitṭhitadivasato sattarasame divase
mahābodhiyā⁴ abhinavaṅkurā pātur ahesuñ.

Te⁵ pi disvā pasanno rājā puna mahābodhim sakala-
Jambudīpa⁶rajjena pūjetvā, atimanoharañ vividhabodhi-
pūjañ kārāpesi.

Tena⁷ vuttam.

Iti Kusumapure sare⁸ saraṁsā
Bahuvīdhacārudhajākulā visālā
Surucirapavarorubodhipūjā
Marunaracittavikāsinī ahoṣitī.⁹

Sā paṇāyañ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evaṁ Dhammāsoka-
mahānarindena¹⁰ gahitā.

Katham Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā ti?

Atha rājā Dhammāsoko pattachalabhiññam attano
dhītaṁ Saṅghamittattherim āmantetvā, "Ayye dāni
mahābodhim ādāya Laṅkādīpañ gacchāhīti," vatvā, Vidhu-
rindaṁ nāgarājam¹¹ āmantetvā, "Tvam¹² saparivāro mahā-
bodhim paripālēhīti," vatvā, atthārasa devatākulāni ānetvā,¹³
"Tumhe saparivārā mahābodhim¹⁴ parirakkhathāti" vatvā,

¹ S₂ patitṭhahi ² S₂ -gabbhe ³ B samussitātapattavi-

⁴ B mahābodhiyā abhi- ⁵ B tāni pi disvā

⁶ S₁ -dīpe ⁷ S₂ vuttam hi ⁸ B pure

⁹ S₁ akāsi ti ¹⁰ S₂ B omit -mahā- ¹¹ B nāgarājānañ

¹² S₂ tvam parivāro ¹³ B āmantetvā

¹⁴ B mahābodhiparikkhārathā; S₂ parikkhathā; S₁ pari-
rakkhatā

tathā aṭṭha khattiyakulāni aṭṭha seṭṭhikulāni aṭṭha Brāhmaṇakulāni aṭṭha kuṭumbikakulāni¹ aṭṭha vāṇijakulāni aṭṭha dhanuggahakulāni aṭṭha taracchakulāni² aṭṭha kaliṅgakulāni³ aṭṭha kappakakulāni⁴ aṭṭha balatthakulāni aṭṭha pesakārakulāni aṭṭha kumbhakārakulāni aṭṭha mālākārakulāni aṭṭha gandhakārakulāni aṭṭha sibbakakulāni⁵ aṭṭha sūdakakulāni aṭṭha kammārakulāni aṭṭha lohakārakulāni aṭṭha suvaṇṇakārakulāni aṭṭha vaḍḍhakikulāni aṭṭha cittakārakulāni aṭṭha ātojjavāḍakakulāni⁶ aṭṭha chattakārakulāni aṭṭha uyyānapālakulāni datvā, tesu divasakaravaṃsajātāṃ⁷ Vedisadeviyā⁸ sahodarāṇaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ khattiyakumārakāṇaṃ aggaṃ SumittaBodhiguttābhidhānaṃ Sakya-puttayugam⁹ attanā samatṭhāne ṭhapetvā, kaṇiṭṭhassa rājakumārassa Sumittābhidhānassa¹⁰ kulavāsino datvā, jetṭhena Bodhiguttakumārena mahābodhiṃ¹¹ sampaticchāpetvā, mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni¹² āsiṇceitum khattiyakulato¹³ catasso pariḥāradeviyo datvā, udakasiṇcanatthāya aṭṭha suvaṇṇabhinkāre¹⁴ aṭṭha rajatabhinkāre ca¹⁵ datvā, iminā pariḥārena¹⁶ mahābodhiṃ¹⁷ Gaṅgāya¹⁸ vibhūsitāṃ nāvam āropetvā, saekādasabhikkhuniṃ Saṅghamittattheriṃ ca amaccaratanaṃ Ariṭṭhakumāraṃ ca Bodhiguttapamukhaṃ jātisampannakulaṃ ca tatth' evāropayitvā, sese sesanāvāsu āropetvā, sayam pi¹⁹ nagarā nikkhamitvā pubbāparasamudavelāvalaggaṃ Viñjhāṭaviṃ²⁰ samatikkamma anupub-bena sattahi²¹ divasehi Tāmalittatittham²² anuppatto. An-

¹ B kuṭumbika-; S₁ kuṭimbiya-

² B tiraccha-; S₁ taccha-

³ B kuliṅga-

⁴ B kappakulāni

⁵ B sibbikāra-; S₂ sibbika-

⁶ B -vāḍakulāni

⁷ B -vaṃsajānaṃ

⁸ S₂ B Vedisadevisahodarāṇaṃ; S₁ Vethisa-

⁹ S₁ Sakkaputta-

¹⁰ S₂ B Sumittarājakumārassa kulavāsino

¹¹ S₁ mahābodhiyā

¹² B salilāṃ

¹³ B kulato 'va-

¹⁴ B -bhinkārarajatabhinkāre

¹⁵ B omits ca

¹⁶ S₂ -vareṇa

¹⁷ B bodhiṃ

¹⁸ S₂ Gaṅgāvi-

¹⁹ B omits pi

²⁰ S₂ B Vijjhāṭa-

²¹ S₁ sattadivasehi

²² B Tāmalittatittham

tarāmagge devanāgamanussā¹ gandhamālambārābharāṇa-
candanacūṇṇa² makarandavassehi mahābodhim pūjentā,
sattāhen' eva Tāmalittatittham³ agamaṃsu.

Tadā rājā mahābodhim anilabalavegavilulitajalanidhi-
velātate⁴ manorame mandape ṭhapetvā, sattāhaṃ sakala-
Jambudīparajjena pūjetvā, suvaṇṇasaṅkhaṃ khattiya-
kaññāya hatthe ṭhapetvā, rajatasaṅkhaṃ setṭhikaññāya
karatale nidahitvā, dakkhiṇāvāttasetasaṅkhaṃ Brāhmaṇa-
kaññāya gāhāpetvā, Anotattasalilena tīhi⁵ saṅkhehi
mahābodhiyā abhisekaṃ dāpetvā, māgasiramāse⁷ suk-
kapakkhassa pātipadadivase soḷasajātisampannakulehi sad-
dhiṃ mahābodhim ukkhipitvā, attano sirasi patitṭhāpetvā,
galappamaṇaṃ jalanidhisalilam ogāhetvā, alaṅkatanāvāya
suvaṇṇapīṭhe patitṭhāpetvā, Saṅghamittattherim pi sapa-
rivāraṃ nāvāya āropetvā, nānakulavāsiparivāre⁸ nāvāsu
āropetvā, BodhiguttaSumitte anusāsivā, amaccaratanam
Ariṭṭhakumāraṃ āmantetvā: "Ahaṃ tāta mahābodhiṃ
tikkhattum sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjetvā, galamattaṃ⁹
sāgaravārim oruḃha mayhaṃ¹⁰ sahāyassa pesesiṃ,¹¹ so
pi evaṃ evaṃ¹² mahābodhiṃ pūjetūti," Laṅkissarassa
sāsanam adāsi

Vuttaṃ hi

Ahaṃ rajjena tikkhattum mahābodhiṃ apūjayiṃ,¹³
Evaṃ¹⁴ eva hi pūjetu rājā rajjena me sakhā ti.

Evaṃ rājā sahāyassa sāsanam datvā,¹⁵ tire ṭhito gaccha-
mānam mahābodhiṃ disvā, "Gacchati vata re Dasaba-
lassa¹⁶ sarasaraṃsijālam muṇcamāno¹⁷ mahābodhidu-
mindo ti," vatvā, añjalim paggayha, assūni¹⁸ pavat-

¹ B devamanussā

² S₂ B omit -cūṇṇa-

³ B -Tāmalittithi^o

⁴ B anilapathavātavegavilulita-

⁵ S₂ -dīpe

⁶ S₁ satehi

⁷ B migasiramāse

⁸ S₁ -parivuto; S₂ -parivārito

⁹ B galapattaṃ

¹⁰ S₂ omits mayhaṃ

¹¹ B pesesi

¹² B evaṃ eva

¹³ B apūjayi

¹⁴ S₂ evaṃ

¹⁵ B tire'va ṭhito

¹⁶ B Dasabalassa raṃsijālaṃ; S₁ sarīraṃsijālaṃ

¹⁷ S₂ B vimuṇcamāno

¹⁸ S_{1,2} assuni

tento¹ yāva dasssanavisayam² olovento³ roditvā paṭi-
nivatti.⁴

Vuttañ h' etañ.

Mahābodhiviyogena Dhammāsoko sasokavā,
Kanditvā paridevitvā agamāsi sakam puran ti.

Sā pi kho⁵ mahābodhisamārūḥā nāvā jalanidhitalam
pakkhantā,⁶ mahāsamudde samantā yojane yojane⁷ vīciyo
vūpasantā,⁸ tattha Chaddantadahañ dassentā viya⁹ pañ-
cavaṇṇāni¹⁰ padumāni pupphitāni,¹¹ antalikkhe devinda-
raṅgamaṇḍalañ dassentiyo¹² viya devānañ caturaṅgasan-
gītiyo pavattiṃsu,¹³ ākāsaṅgalathalarukkhādisannissitāhi
devatāhi pavattitā¹⁴ ativiya ulārā pūjā ahoṣi.

Tadā samuddavāsino nāgā mahābodhiñ gahetvā,¹⁵
vikubbanam¹⁶ akaṃsu. Tañ disvā Saṅghamittattheri
supaṇṇarūpam ādāya, kappānalakkhandhabhiṃsanena¹⁷
garuḷavesena¹⁸ ravituraṅgapatham¹⁹ pūretvā, sikhāmarī-
cijālena gaganam ekandhakārañ katvā, pakkhānilavege-
na²⁰ jalanidhipātālam āloḍetvā, yugantadinakarākārena
bhiṃsanakanayanayugālena²¹ bhujāṅgahadāyāni²² bhin-
ditvā, samvaṭṭajalanidhinādasadisena²³ ravena santā-
setvā²⁴ nāgakulapalāyam²⁵ akāsi. Te samuttāsarūpā²⁶
nāgā āgantvā, tañ vibhūtim passitvā mahātheriñ
yāciṃsu.

¹ S₂ B vattento ² B dassanavisayā ³ S₂ B oloketvā

⁴ B nivatti

⁵ S₂ omits kho

⁶ S₁ pakkantā ; B pakkhandā

⁷ B yojane once

⁸ S₁ vūpasamentā

⁹ S₂ B dassento

¹⁰ S₂ inserts ca

¹¹ B supupphitāni

¹² B dassentiyo viya ratanapañcagaturiyasaṅgītiyo

¹³ B pavattayimṣu

¹⁴ B pavattitā rativiya

¹⁵ B gahetuñ ¹⁶ S_{1,2} vikumbanam ¹⁷ S₁ -kkhandhena

¹⁸ S₂ garuḷasena ; B garuḷarūpavesena

¹⁹ B savituraṅgapatham

²⁰ S₂ pakkhānilanivahena

²¹ S₂ kanakanayana-

²² S₂ bhujaga-

²³ S₁ -nālavisaḍena sadisena

²⁴ S₁ santāsentā

²⁵ B nāgakulapalāyanam

²⁶ B samutrastarūpā

"Ayye munindo mucalindaauraginidassa bhogāvalim¹ attano gandhakuṭim katvā, sattāham tassa saṅgham akāsi.

Abhisambujjhanadivase² Nerañjarānaditire³ attano ucchitṭhapattam⁴ Mahākālanāgassa vissajjesi.

Uruvelanāgena māpitaṃ visadhūmadahanam agapetvā tassa saraṇasilābharāṇam adāsi.

Mahāmoggallānattheram pesetvā, Nandopanandanāgarājassa visasāgaraṃ yugantadivasakaro viya sosāpesi.⁵

Evam lokanāyako amhākam upakārako tvam pi no dosam asarivā, muhuttam mahābodhiṃ vissajjetvā, nāgalokassa saggāpavaggaṃ sampādehiti."⁶ Tam sutvā therī nāgānam⁷ mahābodhiṃ vissajjetvā evam āha: "Nāgārasātalato⁸ yāva bhavaggā sakaladasasihassacakkavāḷesu mayham avisayappadeso nāma natthi, kattha ci pi gatam mahābodhim āharitum na me bhāro,⁹ tasmā tumhe sattāham mahābodhim pūjetvā ānessathāti."¹⁰

Atha nāgā mahābodhiṃ sattahi ratanehi pūjentā nāgabhavanam abhiharitvā, sattaratanamaṇḍape¹¹ sattaratanapīṭhake sattāham¹² ṭhapetvā, setacchattam ussāpetvā, sabbakusumadāmādihi pūjentā, nāganāṭikādihi¹³ saṅgitiṃ kārāpentā, sattāham nāgarajjena pūjetvā,¹⁴ āharitvā nāvāya patitṭhāpesum. Tam divasam eva nāvā Jambukolapattāṇam agamāsi.

Sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā evam Saṅghamittattheriyā ānītā.

Katham raññā Devānampiyatissena patitṭhāpitā ti? Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso Sumana¹⁵sāmaṇerassa vacanena māgasiramāsassa¹⁶ sukkapakkhe pāṭipadadivasato.

¹ S₁ bhogavaliyam attano gandhakuṭiyam

² B abhibujjhana-

³ B Nerañjarātire ; S₁ Nerañjarāya nadi-

⁴ B ujjhitṭhapattam⁵ B sussāpesi⁶ B sampādetūti

⁷ B nāgabhavanam⁸ B nāgadāhatalato

⁹ S₁ bhāro ti¹⁰ B ānethāti¹¹ S₂ B insert sattāham

¹² S₂ B omīti sattā¹³ B nāganāṭakā-

¹⁴ B pūjetvā tato¹⁵ B omīti Sumana-

¹⁶ B migasiramāsassa

ppabhuti nagarassa uttaradvārato paṭṭhāya yāva Jambukolapaṭṭanam maggaṃ sodhāpetvā, tattha vimalavipulavālukaṃ¹ okiritvā, nagarato nikkhamanadvase uttaradvārasamīpe samuddasālavatthusmiṃ ṭhito yeva mahāsamudde tāya vibhūtiyā āgacchantam mahābodhiṃ therasāsānubhāvena disvā, tuṭṭhamānaso nikkhamitvā,² sabbam maggaṃ pañcavaṇṇehi pupphehi okirāpento, nānāviccitvatthadhajapataṅkā³ ussāpento, antarantārā punṇapātikalasakadalimālādihi⁴ racayanto, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ⁵ ṭhāne vicittakusumagghikāni sandassento,⁶ ekāhen' eva Jambukolapaṭṭanaṃ gantvā, santaviciśāgare vikaṣitapañcavaṇṇa⁷ padumāni disvā, apagatajalanidhighosākāse⁸ dibbaturiyaṃ⁹ ravaṃ sutvā, sabbatālā¹⁰ vacaraparivuto pupphadhūpagandhādihi¹¹ pūjento, pīvegena galappamaṇaṃ salilam ogahetvā, "Āgato¹² vata re Dasabalassa sarasaraṃsijālāvissajjanako¹³ mahābodhidumindo ti," pasannacitto mahābodhiṃ ukkhipitvā, uttamaṅge sirasmim patitṭhāpetvā, "Saphalo me manussattapaṭilābho ti," cintento, Bodhiguttapamukhehi soḷasajātisampannakulehi¹⁴ saddhim¹⁵ muddhanādāya samuddato paccuttaritvā, jalanidhivelātate ramaṇīye maṇḍape¹⁶ ṭhapetvā, sakala-Laṅkādiṇiparajjena mahābodhiṃ pūjetvā, soḷasakulānaṃ hatthe rajjaṃ vissajjetvā, sayāṃ dovārikatṭhāne¹⁷ ṭhatvā,¹⁸ tayo divase vividhapūjaṃ kārāpetvā, dasamiyaṃ¹⁹ vibhūsitaraṭhe ṭhapetvā, ulāraṃ pūjaṃ kurumāno, pācīnaTissavihāraṭṭhānaṃ ānetvā, saṅghassa pātārasam pavattetvā, Mahindattherena²⁰ bhāsitaṃ tasmiṃ ṭhāne

¹ B -vipulapūḷinaṃ ² S₂ inserts sā ³ B paṭākāni

⁴ S₂ supanna-; B punṇaghatapunṇapātīkālā- sakadalimālādini ⁵ S₁ tasmiṃ once ⁶ B dassento

⁷ S₂ B omit vaṇṇa-

⁸ B -ghosākāsena

⁹ S₂ dibbaturiyavaraṃ

¹⁰ B -tālā-

¹¹ B pupphagandhādihi pūjayanto

¹² S₁ āgato āgato

¹³ B omits sarasa-

¹⁴ S₁ inserts pi

¹⁵ B saddhim nādāya

¹⁶ S₁ paṇḍape

¹⁷ S₁ dovārikatṭhāne

¹⁸ B ṭhatvā tato divase divase

¹⁹ S₂ dasabhūmiyaṃ

²⁰ B Mahāmahinda^o

Dasabalena kataṃ nāgadamanam sutvā, "Munindena nisajjādiparibhuttatthānesu¹ thūpādihi sakkāram karissāmi," saññānam karetvā, tato āharitvā Tavakkabrāhmaṇassa² gāmadvāre thapetvā,³ pūjetvā evaṃ tasmiṃ tasmiṃ thāne pūjam⁴ katvā

Suddhavālukasanthāre⁵ nānāpupphasamākule
Paggahitadhaje magge pupphaagghikabhūsite⁶ ti.

Evaṃ samvannite alaṅkatamagge⁷ rattindivam atandito pūjento, nagarāsannam ānetvā, cātuddasidivase vaḍḍhamānakacchāyāya muttāphaladhavalavimala⁸pulinatthataṃ kuvalayacampakādikusumanikarābhikiṇṇam gandhasalilapūritehi⁹ kamaluppalavibhūsitehi¹⁰ puṇṇakalāsasahashehi viracitarucirantarāpaṇam dhajataruvananivāritadivasakarakiraṇasantāpam¹¹ agarudhūpaghanapaṭaladuddinagaganatalam alaṅkatanagaram uttaradvārena pavesetvā, nāga-resu¹² naccantesu gāyantesu¹³ vādentesu¹⁴ gandhabbam¹⁵ karontesu selentesu nadantesu appoṭhentesu celukkhepasahassāni pavattiyamānesu nagaramajjhena maṅgalamahāvithiyā atiharitvā,¹⁶ dakkhiṇadvārena nikkhamitvā Mahāmeghavanam pavesetvā, yattha ambhakaṃ lokanāyako khīṇāsavanikaraparivuto nirodhasamāpattiṃ samāpajjitvā nisīdi, purimakā¹⁷ ca tayo¹⁸ tādino samāpattim appetvā nisīdissu, yattha¹⁹ Kakusandhamunindassa sirīsamahābodhi Koṇāgamanamahesino udumbaramahābodhi Kassa-

-
- 6 S_{1,2} nisajjādina pari^o 2 B Tavaggābrahmaṇassa
3 S₂ thapetvā 4 S₂ pūjetvā 5 B -vālukasandhāre
6 B pupphamagghikadhūpīte 7 S₁ -maggena
8 S₁ -vimalapulīna- 9 S₁ -pūjitehi
10 B vikasiṭapadumaniluppalavibhūsitehi; S₁ -upphala-
11 B dhajapaṭākataruvananivāritadivasakarasantāpam
12 S_{1,2} nāga-resu
13 B gāyantesu gajjam karontesu selentesu
14 S₁ vādantesu 15 S₂ gantabbam
16 S₂ āharitvā; B paṭiharitvā 17 S₁ purimikā
18 B catasso tādino 19 B yattha vadatam varassa Kaku^o

passa¹ vadatam varassa nigrodhamahābodhi patitthāsi, tasmim Mahāmeghavanassa tilakabhūte Sumanasāmaṇe-rassa vacanena paṭhamam eva parikammasaṅkhate² bhū-mippadese³ patitthāpesi.

Katham⁴ Tāni pana Bodhiguttapamukhāni soḷasajāti-sampannakulāni sabbālaṅkāravibhūsitāni⁵ rājavesam gaṇhimṣu, rājā dovārikavesam gaṇhi, soḷasakulāni mahā-bodhim⁶ oropetvā patitthāpanatthāya⁷ tasmim padese vis-sajjesum.

Mahābodhi tesam hatthato muttamattā asīti hatthappa-māṇam vehāsam abbhuggantvā, chabbannarasmiyo muñci, rasmiyo⁸ sakaladīpam⁹ pattharitvā upari Brahma-lokam āhacca atthamṣu.

Vuttam hi.

Hatthato muttamattā sā asītiratanam nabham,
Uggantvāna¹⁰ ito¹¹ muñci chabbannarasmiyo subhā ti.

Tam mahābodhipāṭihāriyam¹² disvā sañjātappasādāni dasa¹³ purisasahassāni anupubbavipassanam¹⁴ patthapetvā arahattam patvā pabbajimṣu.

Yāva suriyass'¹⁵ atthaṅgamā mahābodhi chabbannaras-miyo vissajjenti¹⁶ antalikkhe atthāsi.

Atthaṅgate pana suriye otaritvā rohiṇi¹⁷ nakkhattena paṭ-haviyam patitthahi,¹⁸ saha bodhipatitthānā udakāvanipari-yantaṃ katvā¹⁹ mahāpaṭhavī kampi, tāni mūlāni kaṭāha-mukhavatṭito uggantvā taṃ kaṭāham vinandhantā²⁰ mahi-talam otarimṣu.

¹ B Kassapasammāsambuddhassa nigrodha-

² S₁ -saṅkhāte ³ S₂ bhūsitappa-

⁴ B atha tāni pana ⁵ S₂ -bhūsitāni

⁶ B mahābodhioropanatthāya tasmiṃ tasmiṃ

⁷ S₂ patitthānatthāya ⁸ S₁ B omit muñci rasmiyo

⁹ B sakaladisam ¹⁰ B uggantvā ¹¹ S₂ tato

¹² S₁ mahā te ¹³ B omits dasa- ¹⁴ S₁ -vissanam

¹⁵ B suriyatthaṅgamā ¹⁶ S₁ vissajjento ¹⁷ B rohani-

¹⁸ B patitthāsi ¹⁹ S₁ patvā

²⁰ B vinandhitvā pathavītalām ; S_{1,2} vinaddhantā

Samāgata¹sakaladīpavāsino gandhamālādīhi² pūjayiṃsu.

Samantato dibbakusumāni vassim̐su, akāse dibbaturiyāni vajjim̐su.

Mahāmeghā vutṭhahitvā³ vutṭhipātam akam̐su, akāsadevā⁴ viraviṃsu, vijjullatā niccharim̐su,⁵ devatā sādhu-kāram adam̐su.⁶

Gahitamakarandamandamārutā⁷ vāyim̐su, samantato ghanasītalahimavalāhaka⁸ mahābodhiṃ chādayim̐su.

Evam mahābodhi⁹ paṭhaviyam paṭiṭṭhahitvā himagabbhe sannisīditvā¹⁰ sattāhaṃ lokassa adassanam agamāsi. Atha sattadivasāvasāne vigatahimavalāhake nimmalākāse¹¹ mahābodhito chabbannarasmiyo¹² jalantā vipphurantā niccharim̐su.

Mahābodhikkhandho ca sakhāyo ca tāni ca pañca phalāni dassayim̐su.¹³

Mahindatthero ca Saṅghamittattheri ca rājā ca sabbe te saparivārā mahābodhiṭṭhānam eva agamim̐su.¹⁴

Kācaragāme¹⁵ khattiyā ca Candanagāme¹⁶ khattiyā ca Tavakkabrāhmaṇo¹⁷ ca sakaladīpavāsino ca mahābodhipaṭihāriyam̐ disvā, taṃ khaṇam̐¹⁸ yeva¹⁹ devatānubhāvena²⁰ sannipatim̐su.

Tasmim mahāsamāgame sabbesam passantānam̐ yeva vijambhitapaṭihāriyāya²¹ mahābodhiyā pācīnamahāsākhato ekam phalam pacitvā²² vaṇṇato²³ parigalivā therenopanīte hatthe paṭiṭṭhāsi.²⁴ Taṃ thero, "Ropaya mahārājāti," rañño adāsi.

¹ B samāgatā

² B *inserts* devamanussā

³ S₂ utṭha-

⁴ B akāsadevā; S₂ akāsadesā

⁵ S₁ viniccharim̐su

⁶ B akam̐su

⁷ S₂ -makarandā; B gahitamakarantā niccharim̐su mandamārutā

⁸ S₁ -sītalā-

⁹ S₂ -dhiṃ

¹⁰ B nisīditvā

¹¹ S₂ nimmalakāye

¹² S₂ -raṃsiyo

¹³ S₂ dassim̐su

¹⁴ S₂ B agamim̐su

¹⁵ B Kādaragāme

¹⁶ B Khandagāme

¹⁷ Tavaggabrahmaṇo

¹⁸ B khaṇaññeva

¹⁹ S₂ omits yeva

²⁰ S₂ devānu^o

²¹ S₁ vijahita-

²² S₂ pacitvā

²³ B vaṇṇato

²⁴ S₂ -ṭṭhāpitam̐

Rājā tam gahetvā, suvaṇṇakataḥe madhurapaṃsum¹ ākiritvā gandhakalalam pūretvā, tasmiṃ ropetvā, mahā-āsanatṭhāne ṭhapesi, sabbesam passantānaṃ yeva tasmiṃ khane catuhatthappamāṇā aṭṭha taruṇabodhirukkhā uṭṭha-hiṃsu.²

Rājā tam acchariyaṃ disvā setacchattena te³ pūjetvā, saṅkhattayena abhisekaṃ⁴ datvā pūjam akāsi.

Tesu ekaṃ bodhirukkhā āgamanakāle mahābodhiyā ṭhitatṭhāne Jambukolapattāne ropāpesi,⁵ ekaṃ⁶ Tavakka-brāhmaṇagāme, ekaṃ thūpārāme, ekaṃ Issarasamaṇārāme,⁷ ekaṃ paṭhamakacetiyatṭhāne,⁸ ekaṃ Cetiya-pab-bate, ekaṃ Rohaṇajanapadassa Kācaragāme,⁹ ekaṃ tatth'eva Candanagāme¹⁰ ropāpesi.

Tato itaresam pana catunnam phalānaṃ bijehi jāte dvat-tiṃsa taruṇamahābodhi¹¹ pādape¹² samantā dīpavāsīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya yojane¹³ yojane vihāre patitṭhāpesi.

Sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā¹⁴ evaṃ rañña¹⁵ Devā-nampi-yatissena patitṭhāpitā.¹⁶

Kathaṃ Buddhādihi pūjitā ti?

Paṭhamāṃ Bhagavatā anekalokadhātūsu asesadevama-nussehi¹⁷ samāgantvā tibhuvananihitāni¹⁸ maṇiratanāni āharitvā,¹⁹ kappam pi ṭhatvā iddhibalena tādisaṃ locanam māpitum pi²⁰ asakkuṇeyyatāya asādhāraṇena aparimita-samayasaṃupacitakusalabalanibbattena animisena naya-nayugaleṇa sattāham pūjitā. Dutiyaṃ²¹ Dhammasokana-

¹ B suddhapaṃsum

² S₂ -rukkhāṃ

³ S₂ B omīte ; B pūjetvā te

⁴ S₁ abhisekakam

⁵ S₂ ropesi

⁶ B ekaṃ Tavaggabrahmaṇassa gāmadvāre

⁷ B -samaṇagāme

⁸ S₂ paṭhame

⁹ S₂ B -Kādara-

¹⁰ B Candagāme

¹¹ S₂ B taruṇabodhipādato

¹² S₁ -pādapehi

¹³ S₂ yojanīyayojanīyavīhāre ; B yojanīyavīhāre

¹⁴ B omīte -mahā-

¹⁵ S₁ rañña

¹⁶ B inserti ti

¹⁷ B omīte ases-

¹⁸ S₂ vinihitā ; B tibhavana vinihitāni

¹⁹ S₁ -ānitvā

²⁰ B omīte pi

²¹ B dutiyaṃ ca

rindena sakalaJambudīparajjena pūjitā. Tatiyaṃ Laṅkisa-
sarena Devānampiyatissena: "Yāva sāsananantaradhānā
tāva¹ rajjam mahābodhipatibaddhan ti," sanarāmaraari-
yaparisaṃmajjhe sāvetvā sakalaLaṅkāḍīparajjena pūjitā.

Tathā hi.

Tadā rājā Devānampiyatisso devamanussehi saddhiṃ
sakalaḍḍipam ekamaṇḍapam² viya alaṅkaritvā, suranara-
nayanamanoharam mahābodhipūjam kārapesi.³

Rājānubhāvena devānubhāvena ca Laṅkā pupphavitānaṃ
viya samalaṅkatā gandhabhajanam iva sugandhinī indacā-
pakalāpo viya vividharāgamahaddhajamālīnī⁴ surapatisa-
majjamaṇḍalaṃ viya manoharasaṅgītinirantarā ahoṣi.
Kampamānā pana Laṅkābhūmi vikacapañcavaṇṇakusu-
manayanāni ummiletvā, vividhavihaṅgaravaturiyaghosaṃ
kārapetvā,⁵ madhuramadhukaranādena gāyitvā, lalamāna-
pallavakaratalam pasāretvā naccantiva jātā—"Kim pana
sacetanānaṃ⁷ naccan ti."

Evam Buddhādihi pūjitā.

Katham Bodhiguttādihi paripālītā ti?

Ath⁸ evaṃ rañña⁹ Devānampiyatissena puttānattu¹⁰pa-
ramparāya Laṅkāvasīnam atthāya Mahāmeghavane mahā-
bodhiduminde patitthāpīte, Ariṭṭhakumāro bodhihārakehi
atthā khattiyehi saddhiṃ sakalakulavāsino¹¹ ādāya, rañño
santikaṃ gantvā, Dhammāsokanarindasan¹²desaṃ dassetvā,
Bodhiguttapamukhānaṃ atthā Sakya¹³puttānaṃ nāma
gottaṃ kathetvā, tehi rājānaṃ¹⁴ vandāpesi.

Rājā te disvā, "Ete amhākam Mahindattherassa mātulā
ti," tussitvā, samīpe¹⁵ nisīdāpetvā, "Sahāyena¹⁶ me kiṃ na¹⁷

¹ S₂ tāvajjam

² B ekamaṇḍalaṃ

³ B kāresi

⁴ B vividharāgavantadhajamālīnī

⁵ B vikasita-

⁶ S₂ B kāretvā

⁷ B sacetanā na naccanti

⁸ S₂ tath' eva

⁹ S₁ rañño

¹⁰ S₂ B -natta

¹¹ B sadisakulavāsino

¹² S₂ -narindassa san^o

¹³ S₁ Sakka-

¹⁴ S₁ raññānaṃ

¹⁵ B sadise nisī^o

¹⁶ B sahāyo

¹⁷ B omits kiṃ na

dinnam ? — pathamam sutavaram Mahāmahindattheram pesetvā, pacchā dumarājena saddhim dhitarām ¹ Saṅhamittattherim pesento, ime ² pi suhadaya ³ parabandhuvagge pesesi, adinnam tena me ⁴ attamattam eva 'mahābodhi 5-parihāram ekako ⁶ katham karissāmiti?' uppajjamānasokam sahāyo me ⁷ dūram akāsīti," cintetvā, tesam thānantarāni dātukāmo amaccehi saddhim mantetvā, Bodhiguttakumāram ⁸ morapāsādapadhānagharam āpetvā, tattha tisu ⁹ divasasu attano karaṇīyam sakalamāṅgalaṃ tassa kārapento, mahābodhiyā saddhim ¹⁰ āgatehi mahājanehi ca parihāram kārapetvā, maṅgaladivase sayam sadasavasana yugam ¹¹ nivāsetvā, sabbesam maṅgalavatthāni datvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham piculamālake ¹² sannipādetvā, ¹³ Bodhiguttaṃ tattha ānetvā, tassa ¹⁴ thānantaram nivedetvā, "Ayaṃ Laṅkājaya-mahālekhako mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti," Sumittena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Bodhiguttena mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandāpetvā, rājageham gantvā, mahādvāram vivarāpetvā, tam anto ¹⁵ nivesanam ānāpetvā, amaccagaṇaparivuto sihasane nisinnō Sumittena Bodhiguttassa hatthe gāhāpetvā, "Laṅkājayamahālekhako devaṃ vandatīti," tikkhattum vācāpetvā, Bodhiguttena attānam vandāpetvā, tassa vinā ¹⁶ makutena sabbālaṅkārena patimaṇḍitassa veṭṭhitam analākataṃ sisam disvā, kiritaṃ tassa matthake patitthāpetvā, tam maṅgalahatthikkhandhe nisidāpetvā, andhacolasihālā ¹⁷ bhiddhānāni tiṇi setacchattāni ussāpetvā, maṅgalabherim pahārāpetvā, mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatenā mahājanena

¹ B omits dhitarām

² S_{1,2} imesu pi

³ B suhadabandha-; S₂ suhadabandhu- ⁴ S₂ omits me

⁵ S₂ omits from mahābodhi^o to kārapento in line 9

⁶ B ekako 'va

⁷ B me dukkaram

⁸ B -kumāram gharam ānetvā

⁹ B tisu thānesu

¹⁰ B saddhim parihāram kārapetvā

¹¹ S₂ navasana-; B varavatthayugam

¹² S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picucammālake; B pidhuvamālake

¹³ S₁ sannipatitvā

¹⁴ B assa thā^o sāvetvā Laṅkājayalekhako

¹⁵ S₁ attano

¹⁶ S₁ vinā makumāreṇa

¹⁷ B antacolasihālā

mahatā ca balakāyena parivārayitvā,¹ meghanādasannibhehi maṅgalaturīyanādehi gharamayūre naccāpentam² nagaram padakkhiṇam kārāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahābodhim vandāpetvā, mahābodhiavidūre Mahindattherena kathitaṭṭhāne geham kārāpetvā, “Tvam asamabhinnavaṃso hutvā mahābodhim paripālehīti,” vatvā, tasmiṃ vasāpesi.

Tathā Sumittassāpi Bodhiguttamaṅgalasadisam sabbam maṅgalam kārāpetvā, mahābhikkhusaṅgham tatth³ eva piculamā⁴ lake sannipādetvā, Sumittam tattha ānetvā, “Jayamahālekha⁵ mahā⁶ bhikkhusaṅgham vandatīti,” Candaguttena tikkhattum sāvetvā, Sumittena mahābhikkhusaṅgham vandāpetvā, tam⁷ rājabhavanam ānetvā,⁸ sayam sīhāsanaśīno⁹ Candaguttena Sumittassa hattho gāhāpetvā, “Jayamahā¹⁰lekha¹⁰ devam vandatīti,” tikkhattum vācāpetvā, Sumittena attānam vandāpetvā, tam pi sabbābharanabhūsitam kirīṭāṇakatamatthakam katvā, “Sumitta tvaṃ sakalakulavāsino gahetvā, Bodhiguttena saddhim mahābodhiparihāram karohīti,” vatvā, tathā hatthikkhandhe nisīdāpetvā, sīhapañjaram¹¹ āruya,¹² puravanitā¹³ kamalinīnetuppala¹⁴ sahassehi pūjyamānam maṅgalamahāvīthiyam carāpetvā, vihāram gantvā, mahā¹⁵ bodhim vandāpetvā, antonagare therena kathitaṭṭhāne geham kārāpetvā,¹⁶ tasmiṃ vasāpesi.

Evam rājā BodhiguttaSumittānam abhisekam datvā, tehi mahābodhiparihāram kārāpento¹⁷ pacchā sesānam abhisekam adāsi.

“Candagutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabherim vādetūti,”¹⁸ tassa Malayarājatṭhānam datvā, vīrabāhu¹⁹ janapadam adāsi.

¹ S₁ parivāretvā ² B naccādentam ³ S₂ tath' eva

⁴ S₂ picuduma-; S₁ picuva-; B dhuvamālāke

⁵ S₂ jayalekhake ⁶ B omits mahā-

⁷ B tam rājā rājabhavanam

⁸ B ānāpetvā; S₂ ānāpetvā ⁹ B sīhāsane

¹⁰ S₂ omits -mahā- ¹¹ B sīhapañcaram ¹² S₂ B āruḷha

¹³ B suravanitā- ¹⁴ S₁ -upphala- ¹⁵ S₂ B omits mahā-

¹⁶ B sopesi ¹⁷ B kārāpetvā

¹⁸ S₂ omits ti ¹⁹ S₂ bahu-

Devagutto mahā¹bodhimaṅgale parittodakam suvaṇṇa²-
vunṅkārena maṅgaladantimatthake t̥hapetvā,³ nagaram
padakkhiṇaṁ katvā ānetūti," tassa Laṅkāmahāratt̥hikaṭ-
thānaṁ⁴ datvā,⁵ caturassi⁶yabhūmim adāsi.

"Dhammagutto mahābodhimaṅgale saṅkhaṁ dhamatū-
ti,"⁷ tassa Moriyaset̥thit̥thānaṁ datvā, Moriyajanapadam
adāsi.

"Suriya⁸ gutto mahābodhimaṅgale suvaṇṇabhīṅkārena
parittodakam upanetūti," tassa⁹ bhīṅkāragāhakat̥thānaṁ¹⁰
adāsi.

"Gotamo mahābodhimatthake chattaṁ dhāretūti," tassa
chattagāhakat̥thānaṁ¹¹ adāsi.

"Jutindharo¹² mahābodhimaṅgale rakkhaṁ karotūti,"
tassa ārakkhapāricariya¹³t̥thānaṁ adāsi.

Evam aṭṭhannaṁ bhātukānaṁ t̥hānantaraṁ datvā, sesā-
nam pi mahābodhiyā saddhim āgatānaṁ ca t̥hānantaraṁ
dāpesi.

Tesu set̥thikula¹⁴jet̥thassa asiggāhakat̥thānaṁ, Brāhma-
nakulajet̥thakassa¹⁵ Brāhmaṇarājat̥thānaṁ,¹⁶ kuṭumbiya¹⁷-
kulajet̥thakassa uttarāpathanāyakat̥thānaṁ, vaṇījakulajet̥-
thassa mahāvāṇija¹⁸nāyakat̥thānaṁ dhanuggahakulajet̥th-
assa¹⁹ mahābodhiārakkhitat̥thānaṁ, taraccha²⁰kulajet̥thas-
sa taraccha²¹nāyakat̥thānaṁ, kuṇṇakulajet̥thassa kuṇṇa-
nāyakat̥thānaṁ, kappakakula²²jet̥thakassa²³ kappakanāya-

¹ S₂ B paritto^o mahā^o

² S₂ omits suvaṇṇa^o

³ S₂ t̥hatvā

⁴ S₁ -rat̥thikāthānaṁ

⁵ S₂ katvā

⁶ S₂ caturassa

⁷ B dhammabhūti

⁸ B sūriya^o

⁹ S₂ ath' assa

¹⁰ S₂ -gāhat̥thā-

¹¹ S₂ chattagāhat̥thānaṁ

¹² B Jutindaro

¹³ S₁ paricariya-

¹⁴ S₂ B -kule and so throughout

¹⁵ S₂ B -jet̥thassa

¹⁶ B Brāhmaṇanāyakat̥thānaṁ ; S₁ Brāhmaṇassa rāja^o

¹⁷ B kuṭumbiya-

¹⁸ S₁ vaṇīkulajet̥thamahāvāṇija-

¹⁹ S₁ inserts from pesakāranāyakat̥thānaṁ to gandhakā-
rakula- as in lines 2-4, p. 167

²⁰ B tiraccha-

²¹ B tiraccha-

²² B kappakule

²³ S₂ B -jet̥thassa

kaṭṭhānam, balatthakulajetthassa balattha²dvāranāyaka-
 tṭhānam, pesakārakulajetthassa pesakāranāyakatṭhānam,
 kumbhakārakula³jetthassa kumbha⁴kāranāyakatṭhānam
 mālākārakulajetthassa mālākāranāyakatṭhānam, gandha-
 kārakulajetthassa gandhakāranāyakatṭhānam, sibbakula-
 jetthassa ⁵ mahāsibbakanāyakatṭhānam,⁶ sūdakakula-
 jetthassa mahānasa⁷rakkhitanāyakatṭhānam, kammāku-
 lajetthassa kammāranāyakatṭhānam, lohakārakula-
 jetthassa lohakāranāyakatṭhānam, suvaṇṇakārakulajetthassa
 atṭhatulanāyakatṭhānam,⁸ vaḍḍhakulajetthassa Laṇ-
 kāmahācariyatṭhānam, cittakārakulajetthassa cittakāra-
 nāyakatṭhānam, ātojjavāḍakulajetthassa paṭahavāda¹⁰nāya-
 katṭhānam, chattakārakulajetthassa chattakāranāyakatṭhā-
 nam, uyyānapālakulajetthassa uyyānagopakavidhānatṭhā-
 nam evamādikānam yathā yuttāni tṭhānantarāni datvā,
 “Tumhe Sumittānumate ¹¹ tṭhatvā, yathā ¹² yuttam mahā-
 bodhiparihāraṃ karontā Bodhiguttassāpi paricariyaṃ karo-
 tṭhāti,” sabbe te gāma-varehi ¹³ santappesi.

“Catasso khattiyakaññāyo kanakarakajatakāḷase gahetvā,
 mahābodhiyaṃ salilāni āsiṇcantūti,” tāsāṃ sabbālaṅkā-
 rabhūsitānaṃ kirīṭālaṅkatamatthakānaṃ parihārābhisekaṃ
 nāma ¹⁴ tṭhānantaraṃ adāsi, catasso pi tā parihārābhiseki-
 niyo ¹⁵ rājakulam pavasiṃsu.

Tadā sā Anulā devī tena mātugāmasahassena saddhiṃ
 Saṅghamittattheriyā santike pabbajitvā, na cirass’ eva
 saparivārā arabatte patitṭhāsi.

¹ S₂ B kappanāyaka-

² B balatṭhā-

³ S₂ gives -kula- and so to the end of the clause ; B -kule ;

S₁ kumbha^o to gandhakāranā^o in margin

⁴ S₂ kammāra-

⁵ S₂ -jetthakassa

⁶ B mahāsibbakatṭhānam

⁷ S₂ mahāyarakkhika- ; B mahānasanāyakatṭhānam

⁸ B atthakulanāyakatṭhānam ; S₂ adḍhakula-

⁹ B vaḍḍhakakule

¹⁰ S₂ paṭavāda- ; B mura-javāḍakatṭhānam

¹¹ S₁ Sumittānumati tṭhapetvā ¹² B inserts 'va

¹³ S₁ -vārehi ¹⁴ S₁ parihārābhisekanāyakatṭhānantaraṃ

¹⁵ S₁ -sekāniyo

Aritthakumāro pi rājānaṃ jānāpetvā,¹ pañcahi purisasa-
tehi saddhim Mahāmahindattherassa² santike pabbajitvā,
na cirass' eva so³ pi saparivāro arahatte patitthāsi.

Rājā tasmiṃ samaye nagarass' ekapasse Hatthālhakam⁴
nāma ramaṇiyaṃ vihāraṃ kārāpetvā, Saṅghamittat-
theriyā adāsi, sā saparivārā tattha vasanti jinasāsanam
vaddhesi.

Ath' ekadivasam rājā Laṅkāsa⁵ janakumudavanam
pabodhentena Mahāmahindattheracandena⁶ bhāsamānam⁷
gaganasannibham Mahāmeghavanam gantvā, tam⁸ sama-
nindam vanditvā, sabbesam thānantaragāmaradānam⁹
sannivedetvā,¹⁰ ekamante nisinnō : "Patitthitam nu¹¹
kho bhante mahābodhiparipālakanam dvinnam¹² mahāle-
khakanam kulam¹³ asmiṃ dipe ti?" vatvā, "Patitthitam
mahārāja kulam mūlāni pan' assa na tāva¹⁴ otarantiti,"
vutte, "Kadā pana bhante tesam kulānam¹⁵ mūlāni¹⁶
otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissantiti?" vatvā, "Yadā te mahārāja
puttanattārehi¹⁷ saddhim mahābodhiparihāram karonti,
tadā tesam kulānam¹⁸ mūlāni¹⁹ otiṇṇāni nāma bhavissan-
titi," vutte, tussitvā, "Kulitthiyo²⁰ bhante tesam kuto
lacchāmiti?" vatvā²¹ "Te²² eva mahārāja attano samāna-
kuladhitaro jānantiti,"²³ vutte geham gantvā, mahālekha-
vayam²⁴ pakkosāpetvā, "Vamsam vo²⁵ paripālethāti," vatvā,
"Deva amhākam theriyā sahāgatā amhākam samānakula-

¹ B anujānāpetvā

² B omits mahā-

³ B omits so pi

⁴ B Hatthālhakam

⁵ B Laṅkāsarajanakumudākaram

⁶ S₂ Mahāmahindattheram sobhamānam

⁷ B bhāsamānagaganasannibham

⁸ B tam mahindam vanditvā ⁹ MSS. thānantaram

¹⁰ B sanniveditvā ¹¹ S₁ nanu ¹² S₂ cittam

¹³ B kulam Laṅkadīpe ti ¹⁴ B tāva na

¹⁵ B S₂ kulassa ¹⁶ S₁ mūlāniti ot^o nā^o bhavissantiti

¹⁷ S₁ puttadārehi ¹⁸ B S₂ kulassa ¹⁹ S₁ mūlāniti

²⁰ S₁ kulitthiyo ²¹ B vutte

²² S₂ va te va ; S₁ Te evam āha ²³ B jānissantiti

²⁴ B -lekhaadvayam ²⁵ B te

kumārikāyo ¹ saṁvijjantīti," vutte, tussitvā tesaṁ ² vatthābharanādini dāpesi.³ Tadā Bodhigutto Saṅghamittattheriyā santike Hatthāḷhakārāme ⁴ vasamānam Moriyavaṁsajam Bodhiguttattheriyā ⁵ kaṇiṭṭhabhaginiṁ Sunandā⁶sāmaṇerim ⁷ dhavalavāsakam ⁸ acchādetvā, sabbābharaneṇa alaṅkaritvā, tato yāva sakiyaṁ gehaṁ tāva maggaṁ sodhāpetvā, kadalitoranaṁ bandhāpetvā,⁹ puṇṇakalasamālāhi ¹⁰ samalaṅkaritvā, mahatā parihāreṇa ¹¹ ānetvā attano gehe patitthāpesi.

Sumitto ¹² pi attano mātunattāraṁ Vedisa¹³puravāsiniṁ Hatthāḷhakārāme ¹⁴ vasamānam apabbajitaṁ Sumanakumārikaṁ tath' eva ānetvā, attano gehe vasāpesi. Tadā Sunandādeviyā ¹⁵ Mahābodhiguttam ¹⁶ paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṁ Mahindo Vidhurindo ¹⁷ ti.

Sumanādeviyā ¹⁸ pi Sumittam paṭicca jātā dve puttā ahesuṁ Kassapo Saṅghamitto ti.

Atha rājā te cāttāro bhātaro ānāpetvā,¹⁹ "Ime kumārakā abhijātā asambhinnaSakyaputtā ²⁰ mahābodhiparihārassa ²¹ anucchavikā, imesaṁ tñānantarāni dassāmīti," amaccehi²² saha mantetvā, tesu Mahindakumārassa Cullajayamahālekathānaṁ,²³ Kassapakumārassa Parihāramahā²⁴setthiṭṭhānaṁ, Vidhurindakumārassa Laṅkāparisuddha²⁵nāyakathānaṁ, Saṅghamittakumārassa Culla²⁶setthiṭṭhānaṁ datvā, gāmaṇarehi ²⁷ te santappesi.²⁸

¹ S₂ -dārikāyo

² S₂ B omīti tesaṁ

³ B dāpetvā tato

⁴ B Hatthāḷhakārāme

⁵ S₂ B Bodhimitta-

⁶ S₂ B Sunandā-

⁷ S₁ -sāmaṇeraṁ

⁸ B dhavalavāsanaṁ

⁹ S₂ B bandhitvā

¹⁰ B puṇṇaghaṭṭasamālādihi

¹¹ B parivāreṇa

¹² S₁ Sudatto

¹³ S₁ Vethisa-

¹⁴ B Hatthāḷha°

¹⁵ B Sunandādeviyā

¹⁶ S₂ Mahābodhiyāguttam

¹⁷ B Vidhūrindo

¹⁸ B Sumanādeviyā pi Sumittapaṭicca

¹⁹ B ānāpetvā

²⁰ S₂ asmiṁnaSakyaputtā

²¹ B -parihārānucchavikā

²² B amacce saha

²³ S₁ Culajaya- ; B cūlajayamahālekhaṭṭhānaṁ

²⁴ S₂ omīti -mahā-

²⁵ B -parisuddhā-

²⁶ B cūla-

²⁷ S₁ -varehi

²⁸ B tesaṁ santappesi

Tato ¹ rājā Mahāmahindattherena saddhiṃ mantetvā,² “Evam mahābodhiparihāraṃ karontūti,” cārittaṃ ṭhapetvā, “Idaṃ tumhe parihārathāti,”³ taṃ Bodhigutta-sumitte sampaticehāpetvā, anusaṃvaccharam parihārakajanaṃ ⁴ sannipādetvā,⁵ yathā rajjā mahābodhiyā pūjaṃ kārāpetvā, mahālekhaḥayugena ⁶ mahābodhiyā abhiselena dāpesi.

Evam samantā vitthatāyatanimmalaḥjalanidhivasanāya ⁷ maṇigaṇajutinikarasamujjalaratanākaramekhalāya amaramithuna ⁸ nayanamanoharadharanidharapayodharāya vanavasundharapulinatalanipatitakusumarajaṅgarāgāya ⁹ pāṭalapūgaphalataralamaniramaṇiyasatarāṅgaGaṅgāhārāya ¹⁰ sakusumapallavabhārabharitaMalayavanagahanadhammilakalāpāya sugatadhātupūjāvibhūsitĀnurādhapuravara¹¹ vadanarajanikarāya dinakaravarava¹² msasambhūtamahipālālaṅkārabhūtāya¹³ Laṅkāmahesiyā mahāvihāratanamakūṭamatthake marakatamaṇibhūtā saggaḥpavaggamaggā janāyanamanorasāyini ¹⁴ namitāmaranaramolimālini munindanayanindanilamanikalasaviniggataaṃsujālasalilābhisekābhi¹⁵ sekinī Mahābodhiguttādihi ¹⁶ paripālita ti.

Ettāvata sā paṇāyaṃ dakkhiṇamahāsākhā kena gahitā, kenānitā, kena patitṭhāpitā, kena pūjitā, kena paripālita ti? ete pañca abbhantarapañhā vissajjitā honti.

Evam dakkhiṇamahāsākhā parinibbute Bhagavati Laṅkādiḥe patitṭhitā.

Ettāvata ca

¹ B tattha ² S₁ nimantetvā ³ B omits ti taṃ

⁴ S₂ pāṭihārikajanaṃ ; B parihārikajanaṃ

⁵ S₂ sannipādetvā ⁶ S₂ mahālekhaḥayugena

⁷ B -jalanidhiḥajhanavasanaṇya ⁸ B bhamaramituna-

⁹ B vanavasundharapulīnanipatitakusumaparāgarāṅgarāgāya

¹⁰ B pāṭalapūgaphalapavāḷamaniramaṇiyatarāṅgamālā-Gaṅgāhārāya sukusumapallava- ¹¹ S₂ B omit -vara-

¹² B omits -vara- ¹³ S₂ B omit -bhūtāya

¹⁴ B -manorasāyaṇi aparimitā- ¹⁵ S₂ omits -sekābhi-

¹⁶ B mahābodhibodhirattādihi

Ken' atthēna mahābodhi kassa sambandhinī ca sā ?
 Kiṃ sādhinī abhiṭṭhuta kena kattha ppatitṭhita ti ?

Ete pañca mahāpañhā¹ vissajjantena² mayā³ Mahā-
 bodhivaṃso dassito.

Evam Laṅkālokaḥitaṃ sāsanaṇuddhiṃ
 Saṃsādhento⁴ esa⁵ mahābodhidumindo
 Laṅkādiṇe ramme⁶ Mahāmeghavanasmīṇ⁷
 Atṭhā⁸ dīghaṃ kālaṃ⁹ anekabbhutayutto ti.

Dumindāgamanakathā.

Gandhehi¹⁰ tisahasseehi upetaṃ hadayaṅgamaṃ
 Sundaram madhuraṃ suddhaṃ subhaṃ sotarasāyanaṃ
 Citaṃ yaṃ kusalaṃ tena duminde¹¹ Sugatodaye
 Pasādena Mahābodhivaṃsaṃ racayatā¹² mayā
 Ciraṃ tiṭṭhatu Saddhammo, devo sammā pavassatu,
 Lokaṃ rakkhantu rājāno,¹³ pajā pappontu nibbutiṃ.¹⁴
 Ahaṃ tu paramaṃ¹⁵ bodhim patvā Dhammam anuttaraṃ
 Desetvā paṇino¹⁶ sabbe moceyyaṃ¹⁷ bhavabandhaṇā¹⁸
 Tamaṃ viddhaṃsitum¹⁹ kātum ālokaṃ aṃsumālino
 Loke asmiṃ yathā hoti ekakālaṃ²⁰ samatthata,
 Dukkhaṃ lokassa nāsetum sukhaṃ kātum tathā mama

¹ S₂ mahāpañhe

² B vissajjantena

³ S₂ B omit mayā

⁴ S₂ saṃsāvento ; S₃ saṃsādentō

⁵ S B omit esa

⁶ B ramma-

⁷ B -vanamhi

⁸ B omits atṭhā ; S_{1,2} atṭhāsi

⁹ B kālāṃ hobbhutayutto 'va atṭhāsi ¹⁰ B gandhehi

¹¹ S₂ dumindena

¹² S_{2,3} racāna ; B racayitaṃ

¹³ S₂ dhammikā hontu rājāno

¹⁴ S₂ nibbutiṃ ti

¹⁵ S₁ varasambodhiṃ ; S₃ paramasambodhiṃ

¹⁶ S₂ jantuno

¹⁷ S₃ moceyya

¹⁸ Here S₁ ends with the words Bodhivaṃso niṭṭhito

¹⁹ B vimāṃsitum ; S₂ viddhaṃsitam

²⁰ B ekaṃ kālāṃ

Samatthatā sadā hotu saṁsāre sarato sato.¹
 Kapparuḅkhasamānassa sattānaṁ vasato² bhavē
 Paññābhagavatī mayhaṁ vuddhiṁ gacchatu³ sabbadā.

Mahābodhivaṁso niṭṭhito.

¹ B sarato sato ti. *Here B ends with a colophon for which see pages v and vi* ² S₂ vasatā ³ S₃ gacchantu

INDEX OF WORDS.

- | | |
|------------------------------|--------------------------------|
| Akaniṭṭha, 150, 151 | Amarāvikkhepikā, 110 |
| Aggibrahma, 102 | Ambalaṭṭhikā, 93 |
| Anguttaranikāya, 94, 95 | Aritṭha, 145, 154, 155, 163, |
| Angulimāla, 83 | 168 |
| Ajātasattu, 85, 88, 89, 96 | Arindama, 11, 72 |
| Atidevā, 10 | Alakadeva, 115 |
| Atula, 10, 11 | Avantiraṭṭha, 98 |
| Atthadassi, 11 | Avīci, 57 |
| Aḍḍinānana, 123 | Asaññivādā, 110 |
| Adhiccasamuppannikā, 110 | Asandhimittā, 152 |
| Anāthapiṇḍika, 58, 59, 60 | Asoka, 98, 101, 102, 105, 106, |
| Anupiya, 26 | 107, 109, 110, 113, 116, |
| Anurādha, 112, 116, 120, 170 | 119, 130, 141 |
| Anuruddha, 94, 96 | Assamaṇḍala, 136 |
| Anulā, 121, 122, 144, 145, | Ahogaṅga, 106 |
| 146, 167 | |
| Anotatta, 36, 100, 101, 152, | Ānanda, 7, 58, 59, 60, 61, 65, |
| 155 | 66, 81, 82, 85, 87, 88, 89, |
| Anoma, 26 | 90, 91, 93, 94, 96 |
| Antakaketu, 32 | Āravāla, 113 |
| Antānantikā, 100 | Ālavaka, 83 |
| Apadāna, 94 | Ālāra, 28 |
| Aparagoyāna, 74 | Āsālhi, 88 |
| Aparaseliya, 97 | |
| Abhaya, 112, 126, 132, 133, | Itṭhiya, 116 |
| 135, 136, 143 | Itivuttaka, 94 |
| Abhidhammapitaka, 94, 95 | Inda, 19, 24, 33, 40, 56, 81, |
| Amarapura, 45 | 90, 118 |
| Amaravati, 2 | Issara, 162 |

- Uggasenanda, 98
 Ucchedavādā, 110
 Ujjeni, 99
 Uttara, 10, 115
 Uttarakuru, 74, 77
 Uttiyo, 116
 Udayabhaddha, 96
 Udāna, 94
 Uddaka, 28
 Upaka, 38
 Upacara, 13
 Upatissa, 7
 Upāli, 91, 92, 93
 Uposatha, 106
 Uppalavaṇṇā, 7
 Ubhaka, 98
 Uruvelā, 28, 35, 38
 Usabha, 4
 Usiraddhaja, 12

 Ekabyohārika, 96
 Ekarājajātaka, 11
 Eḷāra, 133

 Okkāka, 13
 Ojadipa, 126

 Kakudha, 126, 135, 136
 Kakusandha, 11, 126, 127, 159
 Kajaṅgala, 12
 Kaṇṭhaka, 25
 Kaṇḍula, 133
 Kathāvatthu, 94
 Kadamba, 120, 134, 135
 Kanakadattā, 128, 129
 Kapilapura, 7, 19, 23, 28, 40, 43
 Kapilavatthu, 13, 98
 Kamalāsanasūnu, 2
 Kammāra, 135, 136
 Kalandaka, 92
 Kalyāṇa, 13
 Kalyāṇidesa, 132
 Kasmīra, 113, 114
 Kassapa, 11, 86, 114, 129, 160, 169
 Kassapagotta, 115
 Kassapiya, 97
 Kākāṇḍaka, 96
 Kākavaṇṇatissa, 132
 Kācaragāma, 161, 162
 Kāla, 31
 Kāladevala, 18
 Kālākārāmasuttanta, 114
 Kālāsoka, 96, 98
 Kālapāsāda, 138
 Kālīṅga, 66, 67, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 77, 78, 79
 Kālīṅgabodhi-jātaka, 62
 Kālīṅgabhāradvāja, 80, 82
 Kālīṅgaratṭha, 66
 Kāludāyi, 39
 Kāsika, 14, 17
 Kisāgotamī, 24
 Kuṇjara, 134
 Kuḍḍavāṭakapāsāna, 135, 136
 Kuntamālaka, 134
 Kumbalavātā, 136
 Kumbhakaraāvāta, 135
 Kumbhaṇḍa, 135
 Kulācala, 83
 Kuveṇī, 111, 112
 Kuvera, 58
 Kusarāja, 50
 Kusinārā, 84, 87

Kusumapura, 153
 Kusumasara, 42
 Kelāsa, 13, 24, 26, 45, 79, 121
 Kevattānanda, 98
 Koṇāgamana, 11, 127, 128,
 129, 159
 Koṇḍañña, 10, 50, 51
 Korāḍavaṇṇa, 98
 Korabya, 98
 Kolita, 7
 Kosala, 59, 61
 Khantivāda-jātaka, 11
 Khandha, 4
 Khujjamātularukkha, 135, 136
 Khuddakavatthu, 94, 95
 Khema, 7, 11, 127
 Khemavati, 127

 Gaṅgā, 20, 27, 50, 66, 68, 96,
 97, 108, 154, 170
 Gajakumbhaka, 135, 136
 Gaṇatissa, 112
 Gandhamādanapabbata, 121
 Gandhāra, 113
 Giri, 135
 Giridīpa, 131
 Girimekhala, 31
 Gokulika, 96
 Gothābhaya, 132
 Gotama, 7, 95, 166
 Gotamī, 41
 Godāvārī, 50
 Govisāṇakananda, 98

 Cakkaratana, 71, 74, 78
 Caṇḍavajji, 105
 Caṇḍālagāma, 100, 135
 Candagutta, 98, 152, 165

Candanagāma, 161, 162
 Cara, 13
 Cariyāpitaka, 94
 Cānakka, 98
 Cinnavasi, 10
 Cittakūṭa, 62
 Cittayamakapañña, 105
 Citrakūṭahansa, 55
 Cullakālīṅga, 66
 Cullajaya, 169
 Cūlodara, 83, 131
 Cūlasutasomajātaka, 11
 Cetiya-giri, 138, 139, 141
 Cetiya-pabbata, 162
 Cetiya-vāda, 97
 Coraga, 114
 Chaddanta, 55, 64, 75, 100,
 156
 Channa, 25, 26
 Channagārika, 97

 Jaṭika, 10
 Jambukola, 145, 157, 158, 162
 Jambudīpa, 2, 12, 53, 73, 74,
 87, 97, 100, 102, 103, 106,
 109, 117, 118, 127, 129,
 130, 131, 132, 140, 141,
 148, 149, 152, 153, 155,
 163
 Jambusaṇḍa, 81
 Jayanta, 129, 130
 Jayamahālekha, 165
 Jātaka, 94
 Jālīka, 98
 Jutindhara, 166
 Jetarājakumāra, 44
 Jetavana, 25, 45, 53, 59, 82,
 88

Jotipāla, 11
Jotiya, 135

Tatīyasāṅgīti, 111
Tathāgata, 59, 60, 61, 88, 96,
101, 110, 126, 127, 128,
132
Tambapaṇṇidīpa, 113, 115,
116, 119, 120, 141, 143, 146
Tambapaṇṇinagara, 112
Tambapaṇṇisarasa, 111
Tavakka, 159, 161, 162
Tāmalitta, 154, 155
Tālacatukka, 135, 136
Tittirajāṭaka, 109
Tipitaka, 113
Tissa, 5, 11, 83, 117, 138, 158
Tissakumāra, 102, 106
Tissatthera, 105, 111
Tissabrahma, 104
Tusitapura, 5, 12, 14
Tusitabhavana, 12
Telumapāli, 135, 136
Thūnu, 12
Therīgāthā, 94

Dantapurānagara, 66
Damiḷa, 133
Dasabala, 1, 8, 39, 42, 58, 85,
87, 88, 95, 96, 101, 124,
132, 133, 143, 158, 159
Dasaratha, 13
Dasasatanayana, 31
Dasasiddhakananda, 98
Diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā,
110
Dīghagāmaṇi, 112
Dīghanikāya, 94, 95

Dīghapāsāṇaka, 136
Dīpaṅkara, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 10,
51
Dīyavāsa, 135, 136
Duṭṭhagāmini, 132
Dutīyasāṅgīti, 98
Dundubhissara, 115
Devakūta, 126
Devagutta, 166
Devānampiyatissa, 82, 113,
116, 117, 133, 137, 141,
157, 162, 163
Devānampiyavacana, 138
Devinda, 40, 116
Dhataratṭha, 58, 64
Dhananāṇḍa, 98
Dhaniya, 83
Dhammaguttika, 97
Dhammacakka, 5, 38, 89
Dhammadassi, 11
Dhammapada, 94
Dhammaruciya, 97
Dhammādevī, 98
Dhammāsoka, 82, 110, 116,
118, 145, 147, 153, 156,
162, 163
Dhammuttariya, 97
Dhātuyamakapaṭṭhāna, 94
Nandakumāra, 43
Nandana, 123
Nandanavana, 22, 123, 133,
134, 137
Nandanasarasa, 22, 106
Nandā, 5
Nandivaddhana, 98
Nandopananda, 157
Narinda, 59, 123

Narindakula, 98
 Nāgadīpa, 131
 Nāgarājā, 10, 11
 Nārada, 10
 Nālanda, 93
 Nigaṇṭha, 135
 Nigrodha, 136
 Nigrodhakumāra, 100, 101, 102
 Niddesa, 94
 Nimi, 13
 Nerañjarā, 8, 28, 29, 35, 157
 Nevasaññīnāsaññivādā, 110

Pañcasikha, 31, 57
 Paṭisambhidā, 94
 Paṭhamasaṅgīti, 95
 Paṇḍavācala, 27
 Paṇḍukananda, 98
 Paṇḍukābhaya, 112
 Paṇḍugatinanda, 98
 Paṇḍurāja, 112
 Paṇḍuvāsadevarāja, 112
 Paṇṇattivāda, 97
 Paduma, 10
 Padumā, 4
 Pabbata, 11
 Parinibbāna, 144
 Paribbājaka, 135
 Pāṭaligāmaka, 96
 Pāṭaliputta, 96, 98, 99, 108, 113, 141, 144, 145, 147, 153
 Pāsāṇatittha, 134, 135
 Piṇḍagavesaka, 9
 Piyadassi, 11
 Pilayakūta, 126, 129
 Pukkusa, 83
 Puggala, 94

Pubbavideha, 71, 72, 73
 Pubbaseliya, 97
 Purindada, 39
 Petavatthu, 94, 122
 Phussa, 11
 Bakabrahma, 83
 Balākapāsāṇa, 135
 Bārāṇasī, 130
 Bāhulika, 97
 Bimbā, 20, 25, 40, 41, 42
 Bimbisāra, 27, 38
 Bindusāra, 98
 Buddha, 1, 7, 8, 9, 12, 28, 30, 34, 35, 39, 44, 46, 48, 50, 51, 56, 58, 59, 61, 62, 63, 64, 65, 72, 79, 80, 81, 82, 84, 89, 91, 95, 97, 101, 102, 104, 105, 117, 118, 125, 129, 132, 133, 134, 140, 141, 147, 148, 149, 162, 163
 Buddharasmi, 55, 56, 58, 62, 63, 83, 126, 147
 Buddhavaṃsa, 41, 94
 Bodhigutta, 154, 155, 158, 160, 163, 164, 165, 167, 169, 170
 Bodhiguttattherī, 169
 Bodhiṭṭhāna, 127
 Bodhiphala, 60
 Brahma, 1, 3, 8, 12, 16, 20, 27, 35, 37, 38, 40, 51, 57, 64, 79, 89, 108, 151
 Brahmajāla, 93, 94, 115
 Brahmadaṭṭa, 93, 130
 Brahmadeyya, 123
 Brahmaloṇa, 35, 54, 83, 103, 104, 151, 160

- Bhagavat, 1, 5, 34, 35, 37, 39, 41, 43, 44, 56, 59, 63, 64, 65, 82, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 93, 97, 116, 124, 125, 126, 144, 147, 162, 170
 Bhagiratha, 13
 Bhaṇḍuka, 116, 119
 Bhattagga, 138
 Bhaddakaccāna, 112
 Bhaddayānika, 97
 Bhaddasāla, 116
 Bhaddasena, 98
 Bharatha, 13
 Bhavagga, 57
 Bhārati, 114
 Bhikkhunivibhaṅga, 92
 Bhūtapālananda, 98

 Makara, 24, 25
 Makha, 13
 Magadha, 35, 85, 96
 Maṅgala, 10
 Maṅgura, 98
 Majjhadesa, 12
 Majjhantika, 113
 Majjhima, 115
 Majjhimānikāya, 94, 95, 113
 Maṇiakkhika, 132
 Maṇḍadīpa, 129, 130
 Mattābhaya, 144
 Madanasara, 24
 Maddarāja, 66, 77, 112
 Manu, 13
 Mandākinī, 3
 Mandāra, 81
 Mandhātu, 13, 50
 Marutta, 135, 136
 Marumba, 135, 136

 Malaya, 20, 165, 170
 Malla, 84
 Mahāaṅgaṇaka, 136
 Mahāuposatha, 13
 Mahākappina, 83
 Mahākassapa, 83, 85, 90, 91, 93, 94, 95, 110
 Mahākāla, 157
 Mahākālinga, 66
 Mahājanakajātaka, 11
 Mahātittavāna, 126, 127
 Mahādeva, 113, 114, 127, 146
 Mahādhammarakkhita, 106, 113, 114
 Mahānāga, 121, 132
 Mahānāgavana, 130, 141, 142
 Mahānārada Kassapajātaka, 114
 Mahānīpa, 135, 136
 Mahānomavane, 127, 128
 Mahāpajāpati-Gotamī, 41
 Mahāpaduma, 134
 Mahābodhi, 127, 128, 153, 156, 160, 161
 Mahābodhigutta, 169, 170
 Mahābodhivaṃsa, 1, 171, 172
 Mahābrahmā, 31, 37, 56, 58, 64, 103
 Mahābhoga, 78
 Mahābhogakula, 78
 Mahāmandhātu, 13
 Mahāmahinda, 113, 124, 138, 144, 164, 168, 170
 Mahāmāyā, 7, 14
 Mahāmegha, 161

- Mahāmeghavana,, 112, 123,
 124, 126, 127, 129, 133,
 134, 137, 138, 144, 159,
 160, 163, 168, 171
 Mahāmoggallāna, 59, 157
 Mahārakkhita, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̥ha, 113, 114
 Mahāratt̥haka, 114
 Mahārīt̥tho, 139
 Mahāvaruṇa, 100
 Mahāvibhaṅga, 92
 Mahāsaṅkhaṇḍapāḷajātaka,
 Mahāsaṅghika, 96
 Mahāsammata, 13
 Mahāsāgaravana, 129
 Mahāsutasomajātaka, 11
 Mahāsudassana, 13
 Mahāsudhamma, 129
 Mahāsumana, 131
 Mahinda, 99, 141
 Mahindakumāra, 169
 Mahindatthera, 105, 115, 117,
 137, 140, 146, 158, 161,
 163, 165
 Mahindarāja, 102
 Mahimsaka, 113, 114
 Mahimsāsaka, 97
 Mahesakka, 10
 Mahodara, 131, 132
 Mahosadha, 50
 Māgadāyaka, 96
 Māgadha, 1, 28
 Mātudevaputta, 57, 83
 Māyā, 14, 17
 Māra, 8, 21, 27, 33, 35, 36,
 37
 Mithilā, 50
 Missaka, 116, 117, 123, 138
 Mugapakkhajātaka, 11
 Muṭasiva, 112
 Muṇḍa, 96
 Meru, 18, 27, 32, 34, 40, 57,
 122
 Moggallāna, 83
 Moggali, 104
 Moggaliputtatissatthera, 105,
 110, 113, 147
 Moriyajanapada, 166
 Moriyānagara, 98
 Moriyavaṃsa, 169
 Moriyaset̥thiṭṭhāna, 166
 Yakkha, 109
 Yat̥thālatissa, 132
 Yasa, 96, 98, 110
 Yasodharā, 42
 Yugandhara, 63, 139
 Yonakaratt̥ha, 114
 Yonakaloka, 113, 115
 Rakkhitatthera, 113, 114
 Raghu, 13
 Rat̥thapālananda, 98
 Ratanavālukacetiya, 132
 Ramma, 5, 8
 Rammavatī, 4, 5
 Ravipatha, 130
 Rājagaha, 39, 44, 45, 87, 88,
 93, 116
 Rājagahika, 44
 Rājagiriya, 97
 Rāma, 13
 Rāhu, 140
 Rāhula, 40, 43
 Revata, 10, 96
 Roja, 13

Rohaṇa, 162

Rohiṇī, 13

Laṅkā, 1, 112, 113, 117, 120,
123, 124, 126, 130, 138,
141, 146, 155, 163, 164,
166, 167, 168, 169, 170,
171

Laṅkāḍīpa, 35, 82, 97, 111,
112, 117, 122, 130, 146,
147, 149, 153, 158, 171

Laṅkāpura, 112

Latthivana, 38

Lālaratthā, 111

Lumbinivana, 14

Loṃāhaṃsajātaka, 11

Vajji, 96

Vajjiputtaka, 96, 97

Vaddhamānapura, 127

Vanavāsi, 113, 114

Vanavāsika, 83, 114

Vararājagaha, 27

Vararoja, 13

Varakalyāṇa, 13

Varaḍīpa, 128, 129

Valāhaka, 76

Vasavatti, 33

Vasavattimāra, 31

Vājiriya, 97

Vālukārāma, 96

Vijaya, 111, 112

Vijayārāmauyyāna, 135, 136

Vijayuttara, 31

Vijitāvi, 10, 11

Viñjhātavi, 154

Viḍḍabha, 98

Videha, 50

Vidhurinda, 153, 169

Vinaya, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89,
91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 103,
105, 110

Vipassi, 11

Vibhajjavādi, 95, 110

Vimānavatthu, 94, 122

Virūḷha, 58

Virūpakka, 58

Visāka, 28, 59

Visālapura, 129

Vissakamma, 22, 57, 89, 148

Vejayanta, 45

Vediya, 98, 116, 154, 169

Veluvana, 39

Vepulla, 76

Vebhāra, 89

Vesālīka, 96

Vesālī, 92, 96

Vessantarattabhāva, 12

Vessabhu, 11

Sakiya, 108

Sakka, 11, 20, 27, 36, 57, 64,
79, 141, 148, 152

Sakya, 41, 43, 87, 98, 112,
118, 154, 163, 169

Sagarasāgara, 13

Saṅkantika, 97

Saṅkassanagara, 57, 152

Saṅkhaṇḍajātaka, 11

Saṅgha, 118, 123, 124, 125

Saṅghamitta, 99, 169

Saṅghamittattherī, 82, 145,
153, 154, 155, 156, 157,
161, 164, 167, 168

Saṅghamittā, 102, 116, 144

Saccasaṃyutta, 122

- Sañjaya, 98
 Saññivādā, 110
 Sattapaṇṇi, 89
 Sattubhattajātaka, 11
 Saddhamma, 52, 86, 122, 171
 Santussita, 31
 Sabbakāmi, 96
 Sabbañjaha, 98
 Sabbananda, 130
 Samiddha, 128, 131
 Samiddhi, 128
 Sambala, 116
 Salākagga, 138
 Sarabhaṅga, 50
 Salilavatī, 12
 Sasakapasāṇa, 135
 Sasajātaka, 11
 Sasapāṇa, 136
 Sassatavādi, 110
 Sassatikā, 110
 Sahampati, 31
 Saṃyuttanikāya, 94, 95
 Sākiya, 13, 14, 19, 22, 40, 41, 44, 98, 112
 Sākiyani, 116
 Sākya, 22, 27, 43
 Sāgata, 5
 Sāgala, 50
 Sāgaliya, 97
 Sārameyavesi, 111
 Sāriputta, 83, 94
 Sāvatti, 44, 45, 53, 58, 59, 87
 Sikhi, 11
 Siggava, 104
 Siddhattha, 11, 27, 31, 32, 33
 Siddhatthika, 97
 Sineru, 10, 48, 57, 62, 71, 84
 Sindhana, 76
 Siridevatā, 122
 Sirisavatthu, 112
 Silācetiyaṭṭhāna, 132
 Sitavana, 44
 Siha, 10
 Sihapura, 111, 112
 Sihabāhu, 111
 Sihala, 111, 112
 Sihalabhāsā, 1
 Sihasinānatittha, 135, 136
 Setakaṇṇika, 12
 Senānikutimbika, 28
 Senāninigama, 28
 Sugata, 35, 41, 171
 Sujāta, 10, 11
 Sujātā, 28
 Suññāgāra, 44
 Sutasoma, 50
 Sutta, 95
 Suttanipāta, 94
 Suttapitaka, 95
 Suttavāda, 97
 Sudassana, 5, 11, 129
 Sudinna, 93
 Sudeva, 4
 Suddhodana, 7, 14
 Sudhammatthērī, 130
 Sudhammā, 129
 Sunandā, 5, 169
 Suppiya, 93
 Suppāraka, 49
 Subhakūṭa, 129
 Subhadda, 85, 86
 Sumaṅgala, 5, 11

- | | |
|--|-------------------------|
| Sumana, 10, 99, 116, 119,
140, 141, 146, 157, 160,
169 | Suvaṇṇabhūmi, 113, 115 |
| Sumanakūṭa, 128, 131, 132 | Susīma, 11 |
| Sumanā, 169 | Susunāga, 96 |
| Sumitta, 112, 154, 155, 164,
165, 167, 169 | Soṇatthera, 113, 115 |
| Sumedha, 2, 5, 8, 10 | Soṭṭhiya, 30 |
| Sumedhā, 4 | Sobharāja, 128 |
| Suyāmadevarāja, 31 | Sobhita, 10 |
| Suyāmavibudhādhipa, 16 | Somanassa, 130 |
| Suragaja, 41 | |
| Surinda, 28 | Hatthāḷhaka, 168, 169 |
| Suriyagutta, 166 | Hāritamahābrahma, 64 |
| Suruci, 10 | Himavat, 2, 5, 113, 114 |
| Suvaṇṇapāli, 112 | Himavantadesa, 115 |
| | Hiyagalla, 136 |
| | Hemavata, 97 |



The Gresham Press,

UNWIN BROTHERS,

CHILWORTH AND LONDON.